

HEALING DIS-EASE IN THE MIND OF CHRIST

*Understanding the Word of Jesus Christ to heal
sickness in the mind, the body, the spirit*

MAITREYA CHRISTOS

HE WHO IS SICK is not fully in the Mind of Christ—for in Christ there is no sickness. A sick mind is a ‘separated mind’, which functions “separately from” the Mind of Christ. It is in this human form we are given the opportunity to rise above sickness, by “letting this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus.” [Philippians 2:5]. Know the Mind of Christ casts out all sickness, which is why the prophet Isaiah says of Christ—“He Himself took our infirmities and bore our sicknesses.” [Matthew 8:17]. Beloveds, sickness in the mind-body-spirit is a clear sign we have strayed from the Mind of Christ, even if we profess with our lips to follow Christ—somewhere in spirit we are not following His way. In this book we will review the spoken Word of Jesus Christ and the 217 snares of a separated mind that lead us into sickness. Here we are reminded to “Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all His benefits: Who forgives all your iniquities, Who heals all your diseases, Who redeems your life from destruction.” [Psalm 103:2]

A cautionary note in dealing with the sick: Very few humans attain the perfection of mind-body-spirit in entering fully the Mind of Christ. Until this perfection is attained, sickness is a valuable learning tool for the soul for re-evaluation of the self and its relationship with God—and we must allow each soul to walk its own path. For sickness does not only apply to the physical body, but also to any unrest (dis-ease) in the mind and the spirit. Here we should consider deeply the words of Jesus Christ—“Or how can you say to your brother, ‘Brother, let me remove the speck that is in your eye,’ when you yourself do not see the plank that is in your own eye? Hypocrite! First remove the plank from your own eye, and then you will see clearly to remove the speck that is in your brother’s eye.” [Luke 6:42]

1. Christ Mind: Humility and redemption

“Then came Jesus from Galilee to the Jordan, unto John, to be baptized by him. But John forbade Him, saying, “I have need to be baptized by You, and You come to me?” And Jesus answering said unto him, **“Permit it now, for thus it is fitting for us to fulfill all righteousness.”** [Matthew 3:13]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves and bow down to others, not portraying ourselves as the highest—but as the lowest. Only through humility can we be redeemed in the Spirit of Christ. Sickness is a sign of a *lack* of humility.

2. Christ Mind: Dispelling hunger

“And having fasted forty days and forty nights, afterward He was hungry. And the tempter having come, said to Him, “If You are the Son of God, speak, that these stones may become bread.” But He answered and said, **“It is written, ‘Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word proceeding out of the mouth of God.’”** [Matthew 4:2]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves and endure stoically periods of great hunger (craving) of the mind. This hunger in our minds is the ‘fire of our carnal minds’, where the devil can tempt us, until this fire within has been abated. Thus we joyfully endure great hunger—to prove we need only God. In the human body we can hunger for anything. Sickness is a sign of ‘non-dispelled’ hunger.

3. Christ Mind: Not tempting God

“Then the devil took Him into the holy city, and set Him upon a pinnacle of the temple, and said to Him, ‘If you are the Son of God, cast Yourself down: for it is written (of one who has made the LORD his dwelling place), ‘He will give orders to His angels concerning you, and in their hands they shall bear you up (and protect you), lest you ever strike your foot against a stone.’” Jesus said to him, **“It is written again, ‘You shall not tempt the LORD thy God.’”** [Matthew 4:5]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never demanding from God what ‘we’ want or desire; turning away from the mindset where we think or say to God in our hearts: “God, prove your loyalty to me and give me now what *I* want—because you have all power and I have been a loyal subject”. Sickness is a sign of tempting God and inwardly demanding that He now prove *His* loyalty.

4. Christ Mind: Not worshipping *any* thing but God

“And he (the devil) said to Him, “All these things I will give You, if You will fall down and worship me.” Then Jesus said to him, **“Get thee away, Satan: for it is written, ‘You shall worship the Lord thy God, and Him only you shall serve.’”** [Matthew 4:9]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves and commit to only ever worshipping—that is desiring—God. Nothing else are we to worship, obsess about, cling to, or desire. For anything else we desire *is* a false idol, where our loyalties become divided. Sickness is a sign we are worshipping something *other* than God.

5. Christ Mind: Repentance of sins

“After having left Nazareth, He came and dwelt in Capernaum...that it may be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying: “... The people sitting in darkness have seen a great light; and to those sitting in the land and shadow of death, on them a light has dawned.” From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, **“Repent, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.”** [Matthew 4:13]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by repenting to God for our sins we have knowingly or unknowingly committed against God. And through the act of true repentance of the heart can the cloud of sin and pride be lifted from our hearts and the Light of God permitted to shine through. Sickness is a sign we remain clinging to worshipping a false idol, and are thus unrepentant in our heart. This can take some deep searching, for we are usually in sickness due to the grief surrounding an attachment to something we ‘inwardly’ don’t want to let go of.

6. Christ Mind: Serving God, not our self

“And walking by the sea of Galilee, He saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a fishing net into the sea; for they were fishermen. And He said to them, **“Come, follow Me, and I will make you fishers of men.”** [Matthew 4:18]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to direct our energies solely for the purpose of serving God. Here we focus principally on the gentle awakening of others, to worship only God and nothing else—not seeking to cast a net for our own personal gain, but for the Glory of God. Sickness is a sign of serving the self.

7. Christ Mind: Not esteeming a 'separate' self

"And opening His mouth, He taught them, saying, **"Blessed are the poor in the spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven."** [Matthew 5:2]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves in a state of 'destitution of spirit' before God. To be reborn in Christ, we must bring nothing of our selves—no value or esteem for our self—for nothing of our selves has any worth in God. All regard for our individual self must perish, for our spirit to unite (wed) with the Spirit of Christ, for the bride and Bridegroom must be as *One* in Christ. Sickness is a sign we are still valuing our 'individual' self, hoping to bring this into Christ.

8. Christ Mind: Experiencing the pain of relinquishing attachment

"... Blessed are those who mourn: for they shall be comforted." [Matthew 5:4]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by letting go of "all of our attachments" to anything other than God—and this is a process of grieving the pain of letting go. Grieving is thus a relinquishment of attachments. Sickness is a sign of the prideful refusal to experience the pain of relinquishing attachments.

9. Christ Mind: Acting with the spirit of humility and reverence

"... Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth." [Matthew 5:5]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by acting only with the spirit of gentleness, humility, patience and reverence and the desire to serve all others. Those who raise themselves *above* their Brethren forfeit the right to reembody on the earth as a platform for spiritual ascension—for beloveds, how on God's green earth is it possible to inherit the earth if it is something you will never return to?? Sickness is a sign of attack, pride, impatience and a *lack* of reverence for others.

10. Christ Mind: Imitating the life of Christ

"... Blessed are those who hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled."
[Matthew 5:6]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by acting only with the Spirit of Christ—hungering and thirsting only to imitate the life of Christ (the righteous Way), from which we are filled. Sickness is a sign we are not imitating the life of Christ. It is a sign we are hungering and thirsting for something *not* of Christ.

11. Christ Mind: Holding compassion and forgiveness for the sick

"... Blessed are the merciful: for they shall receive mercy." [Matthew 5:7]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never losing sight of the eye of compassion for those who are sick (in mind-body-spirit). Our love for them sees they are sons of the Most High, and *not* their sickness. Sickness is a sign we are harboring anger and resentment (unforgiveness) towards those who are sick.

12. Christ Mind: Seeing the indivisible One Spirit of God

“... Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.” [Matthew 5:8]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by knowing and proclaiming of God’s Children—as Jesus proclaimed—“Ye are (all) gods”; that being, we are all aspects of the One Indivisible God, just as we are all leaves on the One Indivisible Tree of God. In John 10:34, this central “oneness” of our relationship with God is challenged by the Jews: “The Jews answered Him, saying, “For a good work we do not stone You, but for blasphemy, and because You, being a man, make Yourself God.” Jesus answered them, “Is it not written in your law, ‘I said, “You are gods”’?” Only with a pure heart can we see, or *want* to see, the indivisible One Spirit of God that exists within All—just like the One Indivisible Life Force or Sap runs through every part (every leaf, every soul) of the One Tree of God. This ‘mind of oneness’ *is* the Christ; and only those who see God in All, shall thereby see God. Sickness is a sign we do not *see* the indivisible One Spirit of God existing in All.

Further commentary: Most souls on earth are blind to the Spirit of God within them, and are thus not led *by* It—even though it gives them physical and spiritual life; “for without Him was not anything made that was made.” [John 1:3] The Spirit of God “sanctifies” or “makes holy” the soul when it enters the Mind of Christ. Here it is known as the “Spirit of Sanctification” or the “Holy Spirit of God”. “The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, then heirs—heirs of God and joint heirs with Christ.” [Romans 8:16]

13. Christ Mind: Making peace with everything

“... Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called sons of God.” [Matthew 5:9]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by always entering the holy vibration of the Peace of God (of non-violence, non-struggle) in Christ, by making peace with *everything*, without exception. You cannot make peace with something you do not accept—thus, “accepting everything” is a hallmark of the way of Christ. Sickness is a sign we are at war with something we haven’t accepted in our hearts.

14. Christ Mind: Rejoicing in persecution

“... Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness’ sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are you, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and say all manner of evil against you falsely for My sake. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven; for so they persecuted the prophets who were before you.” [Matthew 5:10]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by accepting we are nurses tending the sick in a mental institution, understanding many of God’s children are under the influence of worshipping the Antichrist (that which opposes Unity in Christ) and will lash out with a violent heart—where their need to see themselves as separate and superior to *any* of God’s children (often as a so-called follower of Christ), causes them to inwardly despise and hate others, and thus hate God. Here we must imitate Christ who saw no such division and acknowledged he was every soul (every leaf) on the Tree of God: “Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did

it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40] In following Christ we must come to accept and rejoice in persecution as part of the territory of awakening God’s children from their nightmare of a separated Christ. Sickness is a sign we are *‘rejecting’* persecution in our role as a nurse to the sick.

15. Christ Mind: Following solely the Spirit of God

“You are the salt of the earth; but if the salt has lost its flavor, with what shall it (the earth) be salted? Unto nothing is it potent any longer: but having been cast out, to be trampled underfoot by men.” [Matthew 5:13]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to live strictly according to the Spirit of God (the life-giving salt)—which then sanctifies our spirit and makes it holy—and never according to the desires of the carnal mind; “for to be carnally minded *is* death, but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace.” [Romans 8:6] To live according to the Spirit of God *and* the desires of the carnal mind causes the salt to lose its flavor. Beloveds, how can we lead others out of the wilderness of the valley of the shadow of death onto green pastures if we have diluted the life-giving salt with our desires? We shall no longer be able to flavor the spirit of the peoples trampling the earth. Sickness is a sign we have diluted the salt with our desires. It is a sign we are not following solely the Spirit of God—as the salt of the earth.

16. Christ Mind: Letting your light shine

“You are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill is unable to be hidden. Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a container, but on a candlestick; and it gives light to all those in the house. Thus let your light shine before men: that they may see your good works, and may glorify your Father which is in heaven.” [Matthew 5:14]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by always shining “our” light. But what light? It is the Light of God (for as God says “ye are (all) gods” [Psalms 82:6]); it is the Light of Christ (for “if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ, he is not His (our Father’s)” [Romans 8:9]); and it is the Light of the Holy Spirit of God (for “you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you.” [Romans 8:8]). Only by accepting you are the Light of God / Christ / the Holy Spirit of God can you become the open door for God’s Light and fulfill this requirement of God—for you and God *are* One and accordingly spiritually inseparable, despite appearances of the flesh. Here we affirm: “I am the Light of God; I am the Light of Christ; I am the Light of the Holy Spirit of God—and we become like our brother Jesus, “who being in the form of God (the body; for God is formless), did not consider it robbery to be equal with God.” [Philippians 2:6]. Oh how many followers of Christ cannot truly follow and imitate Christ, for they think it robbery to compare themselves equal with God! Sickness is a sign we do not identify as the Light of God, the Light of Christ, the Light of the Holy Spirit of God. It is a sign we identify as “the flesh”, the “form” of God, the “body”.

I am the Light in All I see, the sight of which was lost to me—until I made the decision to become blind to see, to the form disguising my divinity.

17. Christ Mind: Fulfilling the commandments of Christ

“Think not I came to destroy the Law or the Prophets; I came not to destroy, but to fulfill. For truly I say to you, until the heaven and the earth shall pass away, not one iota nor one stroke shall pass from the law until all is fulfilled. If therefore whosoever shall break one of the least of these commandments, and teach men so, he shall be called least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall practice and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.” [Matthew 5:17]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to always fulfill the mandate of Christ, being careful never to break any of the commandments in the Gospel of Matthew—as laid out by Christ—that we must teach others by our example. Thus we are forewarned to read carefully the commandments of Christ, and to ask for repentance of any commandments we have willfully or ignorantly broken. Sickness is a sign we have broken a commandment of Christ and have *not* repented for it.

18. Christ Mind: Putting into action the commandments of Christ

“For I say to you, that except your righteousness shall exceed that of the scribes and Pharisees; you shall in no way enter into the kingdom of heaven.” [Matthew 5:20]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to always live in accord with the commandments of Christ (the Word of God), and not simply give “lip service” to following the commandments of God, and in practice do not, as did the scribes and Pharisees. Thou hypocrite! How many so-called followers of Christ preach the good word of righteousness, but fail miserably, and willfully at every turn to put into action the commandments of Christ, the commandments of God? Sickness is a sign of hypocrisy, where our righteous action is *not* in accord with our word.

19. Christ Mind: Denying the ‘separate’ sense of self

“You have heard that it was said to the ancients, ‘Thou shall not kill’, and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment; but I say to you, that whosoever is angry with his brother shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever says to his brother, ‘Raca’ (You are worthless), shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever says, ‘You fool,’ shall be in danger of the fires of hell.” [Matthew 5:21]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never elevating ourself in our mind above another part of God. Know the concept of seeing Ourself as the one undivided Spirit of God in all *is* the Spirit of Christ, which is why Jesus said —“I and My Father are One” [John 10:30] and “inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40] If, followers of Christ, Jesus is everyone—which He says He is—how then can we say He is not us! We must deny ourself (our separate sense of self) to come into union with the Spirit of God and the Spirit of Christ; for did not Jesus say: “If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me. For whoever desires to save his life (his separate sense of self) will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it (in Unity with Christ).” [Matthew 16:24] It is impossible to come-into-union with God, with Christ, with a mind that worships the ‘separate’ sense of self (the anti-Christ). Being angry with another for whatever cause, seeing others as worthless, and believing we are superior are all traits of the

anti-Christ, preventing us from entering the Mind of Christ. Sickness is a sign of valuing the separate sense of self (the anti-Christ) and raising ourself *above* Christ.

20. Christ Mind: Reconciling with adversaries

“Therefore if you shall offer your gift at the altar, and there remember that your brother has something against you: leave your gift there before the altar, and go your way. First be reconciled to your brother, and then having come, offer your gift. Reconcile with your adversary quickly, while you are on the way with him; lest at any time your adversary deliver you to the judge, the judge deliver you to the officer, and you be cast into prison. Truly I say to you, you shall in no way come out of there, till you have paid the last penny.”

[Matthew 5:23]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves before God by seeking the Spirit of Christ: the mind of Absolute Oneness. If we seek to worship the One God, the One Spirit of God in All, but harbor feelings of ill-will towards another part of God (another child of God), then we consequently remain trapped in the prison of the mind of Antichrist: the ‘sense’ of separation from All. Sickness is a sign we have not reconciled in our hearts with those we consider “adversaries”.

21. Christ Mind: Transcending the sin of craving (lust)

“You have heard that it was said, ‘Thou shall not commit adultery.’ But I say to you, that whosoever looks at a woman in order to lust after her, has committed adultery with her already in his heart. And if your right eye causes you to stumble, pluck it out, and cast it from you; for it is better for you that one of your members should perish, and not your whole body be cast into hell. And if your right hand causes you to stumble, cut it off, and cast it from you; for it is better for you that one of your members should perish, and not your whole body be cast into hell. It has also been said, ‘Whosoever shall divorce his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement.’ But I say to you, that whosoever shall divorce his wife, except on account of fornication, causes her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced, commits adultery.” [Matthew 5:27]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to rise above lusting after the flesh—in fact lusting after anything at all—for “you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you.” [Romans 8:8] “For those who live according to the flesh set their minds on the things of the flesh, but those who live according to the Spirit, the things of the Spirit. For to be carnally minded *is* death, but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace—because the carnal mind (the mind of craving/constant dissatisfaction) is enmity against God; for it is not subject to the law of God (the mind of eternal peace), nor indeed can be.” [Romans 8:5] Sickness is a sign we are lusting after something—specifically an outcome, and are not at peace in our spirit. It is a sign we have not accepted our ‘Oneness’ in God—our divinity through the Mind of Christ, and feel a deep sense of eternal unrest.

Further commentary: All sin is forgiven by God when the individual repents and seeks to rise above the consciousness of that sin. God does not send us to hell for committing a sin, even when we send our whole body into a state of hell (distress); however our own inability to forgive ourself and tormented spirit can cause us to reject God’s Love and Eternal Forgiveness and plunge us spiritually into hell. How many souls on earth can say they have not lusted after another and committed adultery in their heart? “Come now, and let us reason together,” says the LORD, “Though your sins are like scarlet, They shall be as white as snow; Though they

are red like crimson, They shall be as wool.” [Isaiah 1:18] Jesus teaches it is more profitable for a part of our body to perish than to worship the energy of lust—for while we can find eternal life (that is peace of mind) in Christ with the loss of a part of our body—leaving this world worshipping the energy of lust, under the dominion of the Father of Lust, will keep us separated from the perfect peace of mind in Christ, and draw our spirit into the realms of lust and perpetual torment.

22. Christ Mind: Transcending false pride in Knowledge

“Again, you have heard that it was said to the ancients, ‘Thou shall not swear falsely, but you shall fulfill thine oaths to the Lord.’ But I say to you, swear not at all: neither by heaven; because it is the throne of God: nor by the earth; because it is the footstool for His feet: nor by Jerusalem; because it is the city of the great King. Neither shall you swear by your head, because you cannot make one hair white or black. But let your word be ‘Yes,’ ‘Yes’; and ‘No,’ ‘No’: for whatsoever is more than these comes from evil.” [Matthew 5:33]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to the unalterable Reality and Truth of God—for which in this human form we are unable to fathom. Here we limit our speech to only fulfilling our oaths, our commitments, to God. We do not proclaim to know the Reality and Truth of God, and to swear “this is the Truth of this situation” or “this is the Reality of God”—for how can we know from *our* limited perspective? We cannot change the Reality of God, nor can we change the Truth of a situation, anymore than we can make one hair on our head white or black, by swearing it is this or that to prove *our* perception. For perception does not Reality make, and our human minds are only engendered with perception in this form. Only pride would cause us to ‘think’ we know and to respond with more than a ‘yes’ or ‘no’. Sickness is a sign of corruptible pride of thinking we know the Reality of God. Here the evil one whispers in our ear “your perception *is* Reality!”

23. Christ Mind: Letting go of all defence

“You have heard that it was said, ‘An eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth.’ But I say to you, to resist not the wicked: but whosoever shall strike you on your right cheek, turn to him the other also.” [Matthew 5:38]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to live as if we are united as One with the Spirit of God; for “you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you.” [Romans 8:8] In truth we are all united as One with the Spirit of God—but only for those who, as Jesus says, “have eyes to see and ears to hear.” [Matthew 13:16] The Spirit of God cannot be harmed, and does not need to resist evil. Only when we accept we are united as One with the Spirit of God will we, like Jesus proclaim—“the ruler of this world (the evil one) is coming, and he has nothing in Me.” [John 14:30] Defence is only necessary for those who believe they are *not* united as One with the Spirit of God, who believe falsely they are the flesh; “for if you live according to the flesh you will die; but if by the Spirit you put to death the deeds of the body, you will live.” [Romans 8:13] Thus we must demonstrate to God we do *not* worship the flesh by recoiling from defending it, and to demonstrate—in all ways—the Spirit of God needs no defence. Sickness is a sign we are seeking to defend either the flesh or the unalterable Spirit of God.

24. Christ Mind: Serving the Christ as *One*

“And to him that would sue you at the law, and take your tunic, yield to him your cloak also; and whoever shall compel you to go one mile, go with him two. Give to him that asks you; and from him wanting to borrow from you, you shall not turn away.” [Matthew 5:40]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to rolemodel for others that we, and they, are united as One in the Spirit of God through the Spirit of Christ; for “you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you.” [Romans 8:8], which it does! For “the Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, then heirs—heirs of God and joint heirs with Christ.” [Romans 8:16] For our unity in Christ is the only begotten Son of the Father—“for God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son.” [John 3:16] “For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God.” [Romans 8:14] Yet how can the Father beget multiple sons, if there is only one Son? Unless all sons are united aspects of the One and only *begotten* Son. Which is why Jesus said: “Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40] Thus we must treat everyone as Ourselves, for they *are* Ourselves in Christ, and demonstrate we see no separation between the seemingly separated Son—for assuredly in this Mind of Christ there is no “me and them”, nor concept of individual possession. Sickness is a sign we worship individuality, and do not *see* our Brethren in Christ as Ourselves.

25. Christ Mind: Imitating the perfection of our Father

“You have heard that it was said, ‘Thou shall love your neighbor and hate thine enemy.’ But I say to you, love your enemies, pray for those persecuting you, bless those cursing you, and do good to those spitefully abusing you and hating you; so that you may be sons of your Father which is in heaven: for He makes His sun rise on the evil and the good, and sends rain on the just and the unjust. For if you love those loving you, what reward have you? Do not also the tax collectors do the same? And if you greet your brethren only, what over and above have you done? Do not also the Gentiles do the same? Therefore you shall be perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.” [Matthew 5:43]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by imitating our Father in heaven, who loves all His children—both the good and the evil and the just and the unjust—equally. As a parent, would you hate your naughty child and cherish the good one, or would you love them equally the same? We are being called to be perfect like our Father in heaven, to love all His children as our own—for in Truth they *are* our own—for the Father and the Son are the One; which is why Jesus said: “I and the Father are One.” [John 10:30] For while on the surface the one Spirit of God in All *appears* to be divided, it is in Reality indivisible. Here the leaf on the Tree can say I was *born* of the Seed and *host* the Spirit of the tree, just as we can say we were born of the Father and host the Spirit of God; “for by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit.” [1 Corinthians 12:13] How can the one Spirit of the Tree say I am not every part of the tree, including the seed, the branches, the leaves and every part thereof? And how can the one Spirit of God say He is not the Father, the Son and every living thing? Let us look past the illusion of form in Creation and see that beyond all Creation, beyond all good and evil, is the “ONE indivisible Spirit of God”. Sickness is a sign we are not imitating the perfection of our Father and loving all of His children as our own.

26. Christ Mind: Giving with a pure heart

“But be mindful not to do your righteousness before men, to be seen by them: otherwise you have no reward of your Father which is in heaven. Therefore when you do your alms giving, do not sound a trumpet before you, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Truly I say to you, they have their reward. But when doing charitable deeds, let not your left hand know what your right hand is doing; so that your charitable deeds may be in secret: and your Father which sees in secret, shall Himself reward you openly.” [Matthew 6:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by seeking glory only from God, and *not* from men, when serving God’s children. We give with a pure heart with our right hand, never seeking to receive with the left—for the glory is only in the giving, and is thus given ‘openly’. Sickness is a sign we are seeking glory from men or a future reward from God, and are thus possessed by the mind of craving.

27. Christ Mind: Praying with a pure heart

“And when you pray, you shall not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and on the corners of the streets, so that they may be seen by men. Truly I say to you, they have their reward. But you, when you pray, enter into your chamber, and when you have shut your door, pray to your Father which is in secret; and your Father which sees in secret, shall reward you openly. But when you pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do, for they think that they shall be heard for their many words. Therefore be not like them; for God your Father knows what things you have need of, before you ask Him. In this manner therefore pray you: ‘Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be Your name. Your kingdom come, Your will be done on earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.’” [Matthew 6:5]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves with a pure heart to pray for our Father’s intercession, by (1) Calling for His kingdom to come (into our heart and mind), (2) Calling for His will to be done (through our spirit, so that it may radiate the Universal Spirit of Christ), (3) Calling for His life force (His bread) to sustain and nourish us spiritually each day, (4) Repenting for our debts (our sins) so they may be washed from our memory, by forgiving and forgetting the debts of others, and (5) Calling for His power to release us from the hold of the evil one. Sickness is a sign we have not consistently called forth these five intercessions.

28. Christ Mind: Forgiving every part of Ourselves

“For if you forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: but if you forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.” [Matthew 6:14]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by cancelling out all debt against our heavenly Father’s children, which *are* all aspects of the Body of Christ: God’s only begotten Son; for Jesus says: “Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40] If we are all the One—and certainly Jesus says we are in the bosom of Christ—if we don’t forgive another in Christ, then we are not forgiving Ourselves! Thus, within our own mind, our sin *cannot* be cancelled out against Ourselves by the Father if we are unwilling for it to be cancelled out. This is the great paradox. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to cancel out ‘all debt’ against *every* part of the Body of Christ.

29. Christ Mind: Fasting to extinguish the fire of hunger

“Moreover whenever you fast, be not like the hypocrites, with a gloomy countenance; for they disfigure their faces, so that they may appear to men to be fasting. Truly I say to you, they have their reward. But you, when fasting, anoint your head, and wash your face, so that you may appear to men not to be fasting, but to your Father which is in secret; and your Father, which sees in secret, shall reward you openly.” [Matthew 6:16]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by abstaining, temporarily in some ways and permanently in others—while in this human form—from walking according to the flesh; for “there is now no condemnation to those who are in (the Spirit and the Mind of) Christ Jesus, who do not walk according to the flesh, but according to the Spirit.” [Romans 8:1] Any hunger (craving) we have is an appetite of the flesh (the carnal mind), including the hunger for success and spiritual glory. Thus the fire of all hungers must be extinguished—for in Truth all hungers are the ‘mind of unrest’, governed by the Lord of Unrest (Satan). “For to be carnally minded *is* death, but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace.” [Romans 8:6] A hungry mind is NOT a mind at rest. Fasting is a way for us to reject the appetites of the carnal mind, and its governor, and to live according to the Spirit. Sickness is a sign of gluttony and self-condemnation as a result of not abstaining according to the flesh. It is a sign of a ‘hungry’ mind that has not found lasting inner peace.

Further commentary: Many so-called followers of Christ are so hungry for success and spiritual glory, they inevitably pour fuel on the fire of their own hungry mind. Inadvertently, they walk the path of ‘ANTI-PEACE’ (unrest) and NOT the path of surrender (perfect peace of mind); for Paul makes clear—“Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication, with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known to God; and the peace of God, which surpasses all understanding, will guard your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus”. [Philippians 4:6]

30. Christ Mind: Seeking *only* God

“Lay not up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust corrupts, and where thieves break in and steal; but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust corrupts, and where neither thieves break in nor steal. For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also.” [Matthew 6:19]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to focus solely on the goal of resurrection of the spirit; where our spirit is transformed into the Spirit of Christ. Until we do, our mind is split between seeking God and ‘the things of this world’—or simply anything other than God. How many so-called followers of Christ cast their eye on earthly treasures, worshipping human relationships and the like; “for if you live according to the flesh you will die; but if by the Spirit you put to death the deeds of the body, you will live.” [Romans 8:13] John warns us clearly: “Do not love the world or the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world—the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life—is not of the Father but is of the world.” [1 John 2:15] Sickness is a sign we are worshipping ‘the things of this world’, not only God.

31. Christ Mind: Seeing only with the eye of love

“The lamp of the body is the eye: if therefore your eye is single (only loving), your whole body will be full of light. But if your eye is evil, your whole body will be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in you is darkness, how great is that darkness!” [Matthew 6:22]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by seeing everything God has sent us on our path with humility, forgiveness and acceptance, and worshipping only God, not the things of this world. These are the qualities of the Light of God, the qualities of the peacemaker. If on the other hand we see what God has sent us with pride, unforgiveness, non-acceptance and worshipping the things of this world and cry foul when things go awry—the Light of God within becomes transformed and descends into darkness. These are the qualities of the warmonger. Sickness is a sign we are seeing our world with the eye of hate and not with the eye of love.

32. Christ Mind: Serving God and not mammon

“No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will be loyal to the one, and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon.” [Matthew 6:24]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by surrendering to God and God’s will for our life. If we don’t trust what God has sent into our life, then we are purposefully resisting God and God’s will and are a slave to our own separate will—our own desires. Mammon means ‘the things of this world’. In valuing the things of this world, this earthly existence, our loyalty will be naturally split between serving God and our own desires. Sickness is a sign we are serving mammon.

33. Christ Mind: Perfect faith

“Therefore I say to you, worry not for your life, what you shall eat, or what you shall drink; nor for your body, what you shall put on. Is not the life more than the food, and the body than the clothing? Behold the birds of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not more excellent than they? Which of you by worrying can add one cubit to his stature? And why do you worry for clothing? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin: And yet I say to you, that even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. Now, if God so clothes the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is cast in the oven, shall He not much more clothe you, O you of little faith? Therefore worry not, saying, ‘What shall we eat?’ or, ‘What shall we drink?’ or, ‘How shall we be clothed?’ For after all these things the Gentiles seek: for your heavenly Father knows that you have need of all these things. But seek you first the kingdom of God, and His righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. Therefore do not worry for tomorrow: for tomorrow shall worry for the things of itself. Sufficient for the day is its own evil.” [Matthew 6:25]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by holding complete trust in our heavenly Father to provide for us completely. Fear is a lack of faith, a lack of trust, that what we have been given (and we are always given something), is perfect for our growth. In the passage above, Jesus reminds us that our Father not only provides for us materially, but tomorrow takes away those provisions—so that ALL WE ARE NOT can be burnt away in the baptism of fire—and we can rise in the sacred oven of the Holy Spirit of God; knowing “He will baptize you with the Holy Spirit and fire.” [Matthew 3:11] Instead of savouring this gift of regeneration as a blessing—that burns away all we are not—we frequently spit it out as a curse. The

experience of losing ‘anything’ we treasure, indicates we treasure something other than God—for God is a treasure that can never be lost, and what other treasure do we need?? Only in our perfect love for God—and for nothing else—will we move beyond all fear of losing all that can be lost, for “perfect love drives out fear.” [1 John 4:18] Sickness is a sign we are harboring a “fear” of loss. It is a sign we are treasuring something *other* than God—to ‘keep alive’ our separate sense of self.

Further commentary: As followers of Christ we must move beyond worshipping ‘the separate sense of self’. We are either united with the Spirit of God through the Spirit of Christ as One Indivisible Spirit in God, or we think we can bring our separateness into Christ. That is, we are either the Christ or we are not, and if we believe we are not, we deny Jesus’ statement: “Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40]. We must move beyond worshipping the personality of man within ourself and each other, and instead only ever worship the Spirit of God within each other. We must follow the two great commandments of our Father, which Jesus spoke thus—“‘You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind.’ ... And the second is like it: ‘You shall love your neighbor as yourself.’” [Matthew 22:37] If we worship only the One Indivisible Spirit of God within our neighbor, then the second commandment, which Jesus says is like the first commandment, then, and only then, makes sense. And this is what it means to truly worship Christ. “For as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ. For by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit. For in fact the body (of Christ) is not one member but many.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] Only those who accept this fundamental Truth of our holy Oneness in the Body of Christ—as Jesus did—can *be* in the Spirit of Christ and *be* in the Mind of Christ. Amen.

34. Christ Mind: Non-judgment

“Judge not, that you be not judged. For with what judgment you judge, you shall be judged: and with what measure you mete, it shall be measured to you again.” [Matthew 7:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to never separate the Christ in our mind and stand in judgment of another member of the Body of Christ. For judgment is a tool of the Antichrist that seeks to “divide the Christ” and assess the worth and value of each ‘imagined’ separated part. For only in the form realms do we *appear* divided, yet in Truth the Christ is perfect as One in the formless realm. Our soul (our lower mind) is on a journey to wed (unite perfectly) with our Higher Christ Mind. Naturally, until the soul is fully in the Mind of Christ, it will contain elements of the carnal mind (the mind of Antichrist), which is why Paul said: “and I, brethren, could not speak to you as to spiritual people but as to carnal, as to babes in Christ. I fed you with milk and not with solid food; for until now you were not able to receive it, and even now you are still not able; for you are still carnal. For where there are envy, strife, and divisions among you, are you not carnal and behaving like mere men?” [1 Corinthians 3:1] Sickness is a sign we are still behaving like mere men, and using judgment to create division. It is a sign we are still judging the *Body* of Christ—which is automatically measured against us.

35. Christ Mind: Removing the plank of 'the separate sense of self'

"And why do you behold the speck that is in your brother's eye, but consider not the plank that is in your own eye? Or how will you say to your brother, 'Let me pull out the speck out of your eye': and, behold, a plank is in your own eye? Thou hypocrite, first cast out the plank out of your own eye; and then shall you see clearly to cast out the speck out of your brother's eye." [Matthew 7:3]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by removing all belief in 'the separate sense of self'—the Antichrist—before leading others to do the same. For how can we guide others into the Mind of Christ if we do not accept we *are* the Christ? "For as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ. For by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit. For in fact the body (of Christ) is not one member but many." [1 Corinthians 12:12] How many so-called followers of Christ lead others away from accepting their Christhood? For Jesus says, "if the blind leads the blind, both will fall into a ditch." [Matthew 15:14] Our belief in separateness (the Antichrist) *is* the plank that must be removed from our eye. Only by accepting we are all "babes in Christ" [1 Corinthians 3:1], maturing into Christhood, can we better guide others to remove the splinters from their own eye, such as being non-judgmental, compassionate and more forgiving. Sickness is a sign we are acting with hypocrisy in attempting to lead others into righteousness, without *first* removing from our own eye the plank of 'the separate sense of self'.

36. Christ Mind: Speaking only to the Spirit of Christ

"Give not that which is holy to the dogs, nor cast your pearls before swine: lest they trample them under their feet, and having turned, tear you to pieces." [Matthew 7:6]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to communicate and appeal *only* to the One Indivisible Spirit of God within our neighbor, the Spirit of Christ, and never to their carnal mind (the Antichrist), which sees only strife and division. If we communicate with—and seek to persuade—the carnal mind of man, which hates God, it will spit out this Truth of God. Therefore know who you are speaking with before you speak, their carnal mind or to the receptive Spirit of Christ. Sickness is a sign we are seeking to convert the devil—the carnal mind of man.

37. Christ Mind: Giving good things to Ourselves

"Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and you shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: For everyone that asks receives; and he that seeks finds; and to him that knocks it shall be opened. Or which man among you, whom if his son asks for bread, will he give him a stone? Or if he asks for a fish, will he give him a serpent? If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to those that ask Him? Therefore all things whatsoever you want men to do to you, do also to them: for this is the Law and the Prophets." [Matthew 7:7]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to seek only good things, and to remember the Law of the Prophets—that whatever we give to Ourselves, the One Body of Christ, we are automatically asking from our Father, who will then return it to us through the One Body of Christ. If we give only good things to the One Body of Christ, we will receive only good things; for this *is* the Law—that

whatever we give we shall get. For under the Law, giving is the same as asking. So we must be especially careful what we give to others—for whatever we give we *will* get. Sickness is a sign we have given something to the One Body of Christ that has made us sick—reflecting a belief we can act independently *of* the Body of Christ.

38. Christ Mind: Loving *all* of the Christ

“Enter in through the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leads to destruction, and many are those which go in thereat; for strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leads to life, and few are those which find it. Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. By their fruits you shall know them. They do not gather grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles; in like manner every good tree bears good fruit, but a corrupt tree bears bad fruit. A good tree is unable to bear bad fruit, nor can a corrupt tree bear good fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and cast into fire. Thus surely by their fruits you shall know them. Not everyone that says to Me, ‘Lord, Lord,’ shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that does the will of My Father which is in heaven. Many will say to Me in that day, ‘Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, and in Your name have cast out demons, and in Your name done many wonderful works?’ And then I will profess to them, ‘I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness.’” [Matthew 7:13]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to fulfill the Law of God and not enter into lawlessness, by implementing the two great commandments of God, of which Jesus spoke—“‘You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind.’ ... And the second is like it: ‘You shall love your neighbor as yourself.’” [Matthew 22:37] It is a reality that *many* so-called followers of Christ despise non-believers and despise each other in their hearts—and this is where these haters of Christ descend into lawlessness; “for by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit. For in fact the body (of Christ) is not one member but many.” [1 Corinthians 12:13] Everyone *is* the Christ, and if we treat anyone *other* than the Christ, we are not fulfilling God’s Law. And this is why Jesus who has said—“Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40]—must now say to those who have cast out demons in His name, but despised their fellow brethren, “I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness!” Sickness is a sign we are bearing bad fruit—inwardly despising the Body of Christ.

Further commentary: Self-hate is the root of all sickness—whether we despise our self or despise another, we are still despising Ourselves (the One Body of Christ).

39. Christ Mind: Building our house on the rock of Christ

“Therefore anyone, whosoever hears these words of Mine, and does them, I will liken him to a wise man, who built his house on a rock: and the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not, for it was founded upon a rock. And anyone hearing these words of Mine, and does them not, shall be like a foolish man, who built his house on the sand: and the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell. And great was its fall.” [Matthew 7:24]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by deconstructing our false sense of identity and constructing our True sense of identity on the Knowledge we are the singular Body of Christ; “for by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made

to drink into one Spirit. For in fact the body (of Christ) is not one member but many.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] Many so-called followers of Christ are working hard to construct a ‘false identity’ that elevates them *above* other members of the Body of Christ—and because it is an illusory imagination in the minds of man, it can easily be assailed. Believing they are the “chosen few”, they fall into a false sense of pride—clinging to a ‘separate’ sense of self—which is the antithesis of the Spirit of Christ. For as Paul the Apostle states: “as the elect of God, holy and beloved, put on tender mercies, kindness, humility, meekness, longsuffering; bearing with one another, and forgiving one another—if anyone has a complaint against another; even as Christ forgave you, so also must *you* do. But above all these things put on love, which is the bond of perfection. And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to which also you were called in one body; and be thankful.” [Colossians 3:12] Jesus statement “many are called, but few are chosen” [Matthew 22:14] means many are called to follow the first two commandments (the Laws of Love), but few are chosen to ascend into heaven, for their mind is not fully in the Mind of Christ (the Mind of Perfect Love). How can we reside in the Mind of Perfect Love if we carry in our heart the seed of pride? For does not “pride come before destruction and an arrogant spirit before a fall” [Proverbs 16:18]? Unless we can accept we are *every* beam of the House of Christ, as Jesus declared—“Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40]—then we have *not* denied our separate existence and allowed it to be crucified, so our spirit can be resurrected in our complete acceptance that we *are* the Christ. For did not Jesus say: “If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me. For whoever desires to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it.” [Matthew 16:24] Only those who accept they *are* the Christ are given entry *into* the Christ, for how can we be a part of something we are not?? Sickness is a sign we are *resisting* building our identity in Christ and are constructing a ‘false’ sense of identity.

40. Christ Mind: Perfect faith in Christ to heal all

“And behold, a leper came and worshipped Him, saying, “Lord, if You will, You can make me clean.” And in stretching forth the hand, He touched him, saying, **“I will it: be you clean.”** And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. And Jesus said to him, **“See you tell no one; but go your way, show yourself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.”** And when He entered Capernaum, a centurion came to Him, beseeching Him, and saying, “Lord, my servant is lying at home paralyzed, grievously tormented.” And He said to him, **“I will come and heal him”**. But the centurion answered and said, “Lord, I am not worthy that You should come under my roof; but speak only the word, and my servant shall be healed.” ... When Jesus heard it, He marvelled, and said to those following, **“Truly I say to you, no one among Israel have I found with such great faith. And I say to you, that many from east and west shall come, and sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. But the sons of the kingdom shall be cast out, into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.”** And Jesus said to the centurion, **“Go your way; and as you have believed, let it be done unto you.”** And his servant was healed in that hour ... When evening came, they brought to Him many that were possessed with demons: and He cast out the spirits by a word; and all those being sick, He healed, that it may be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying: ‘He Himself took our infirmities and bore our sicknesses.’ [Matthew 8:2]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to believe in the Reality and Sovereignty of Christ to heal all—holding complete faith that no sickness can live within Christ, but only in the mind of man. Jesus demonstrated the power of God the Father to heal the mind-body-spirit of the individual member of the Body of Christ who still believes he is man, for Jesus said: “I can of Myself do nothing. As

I hear, I judge; and My judgment is righteous, because I do not seek My own will but the will of the Father who sent Me.” [John 5:30] Only a lack of faith (a lack of belief) in God the Father, and His Son the Christ, to heal all, can deny the flow of healing. But why? “For everyone who asks receives, and he who seeks finds, and to him who knocks it will be opened.” [Matthew 7:8] Thus God the Father has given each member of the Body of Christ the power to experience whatever they believe! If they want sickness He gives it to them; if they want healing He gives it freely; if they want the experience they can never be healed He too manifests it according to their desires, for this is the will of His children. Whatever we believe is manifest by our faith, and so the only decision is *what* do we believe in; for this will set the trajectory of our life—into Life in the Mind of Christ, or into death, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth. Sickness is a sign we have *chosen* sickness.

Further commentary: When we build our life—our sense of self—on the ‘things of this world’, which are *always* lost (for what in this world can last forever?), we are building our sense of self (our house) on the shifting sands of mammon, and inevitably experience weeping and gnashing of teeth (grief, anger and frustration) when these things are lost ... for beloveds, “you cannot serve God and mammon” [Matthew 6:24] and remain in a perfect state of peace. This is the cause of all our dis-ease, our suffering, where the sons of the kingdom are cast into outer darkness. As the healing power of Christ was still new to the people, Jesus carefully instructs the leper to keep it a secret, so the people did not lose their existing faith in God, and to offer the gift of sacrifice Moses commanded in [Leviticus 14:1] of the life of a bird. Here Jesus demonstrates the sacrifice of *any* life is unnecessary for healing of disease, through complete faith in the power of Christ to heal mind-body-spirit.

41. Christ Mind: Transcending material existence

“And having come, one scribe said to Him, “Teacher, I will follow You wherever You may go.” And Jesus said to him, **“The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of Man has nowhere to lay His head.”** And another of His disciples said to Him, “Lord, allow me first to go and bury my father.” But Jesus said to him, **“Follow Me, and let the dead bury their dead.”** And when He got into a boat, His disciples followed Him. And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, so that the boat was covered with waves ... And His disciples came to Him, and awoke Him, saying, “Lord, save us: we perish!” And He said to them, **“Why are you fearful, O you of little faith?”** [Matthew 8:19]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to transcend any attachment and concern for material existence—for “those who live according to the flesh set their minds on the things of the flesh, but those who live according to the Spirit, the things of the Spirit.” [Romans 8:5] ... for “you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you.” [Romans 8:9] Jesus reminds us our *real* home is the Spirit of God (the *kingdom* of God) within our mind—and not this human body (the flesh), “for indeed, the kingdom of God is within you.” [Luke 17:20], where you will “be renewed in the spirit of your mind.” [Ephesians 4:23] If we obsess about preserving and safeguarding or even mortifying the body, we are declaring to God the *flesh* is our home, and making it real in our minds; for “he who seeks finds” [Matthew 7:8]. If we seek *only* the kingdom of God, then *this* is what we will find. Sickness is a sign we believe the flesh is our home. It is a sign we still treasure and hold dear the human body and live in fear of its demise.

42. Christ Mind: Casting out the demonic energy of craving

"And there was a good way off from them a herd of many swine feeding. So the demons beseeched Him, saying, "If You cast us out, send us away into the herd of swine." And He said to them, **"Go."** And having come out, they went away into the swine: and, behold, the whole herd rushed down a steep bank into the sea, and perished in the waters." [Matthew 8:30]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to cast out—in the name of Christ—all demonic energy of craving from our heart and mind, so that we do not resemble the herd of swine running violently toward its death. "Ask, and it will be given to you." [Matthew 7:7] Know sickness—*dis*-ease—is a sign of a tormented spirit; a state of spiritual and mental unrest, borne of the demonic spirit of craving. Jesus' statement above reveals the heavenly Father has willed that the spirit of any soul who is imitating swine (that is, acting like a gluttonous pig—in any way) may, under the Law, be further possessed by even greater demonic spirits. Consequently those who are under the 'spell' of addiction are beacons for demonic possession.

43. Christ Mind: Perfect forgiveness

"And behold, they brought to Him a paralytic lying on a bed: and Jesus having seen their faith, He said to the paralytic, **"Son, be of good cheer; your sins are forgiven."** And behold, some of the scribes said within themselves, "This Man blasphemeth." And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, **"Why do you think evil in your hearts? For which is easier, to say, 'Your sins are forgiven,' or to say, 'Arise and walk'? But that you may know that the Son of Man has authority on the earth to forgive sins"**—He then said to the paralytic, **"Arise, take up your bed, and go to your house."** And having arisen, he departed to his house." [Matthew 9:2]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by helping each member of the Body of Christ—each child of God—to come out of its crippled mindset that it is unforgiven by God; so that it may arise and walk again in the Spirit of Christ. As we identify as the Christ of *every* Man, as the exalted Son of Man, we remind Ourselves—for everyone *is* Ourselves—that our sins are forgiven by our Father. "For as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ." [1 Corinthians 12:12] It is only in this perfect understanding, that the Father holds NOTHING against His only begotten Son, and wishes for each member of His Son to know it—that we can extend His perfect forgiveness to each part of Ourselves, through the holy Spirit of Christ. The only requirement to *accept* this forgiveness is the perfect faith that we *are* forgiven. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to forgive Ourselves, the entire Body of Christ. It is a sign we are holding evil in our hearts, and do not want *every* child of God to be forgiven—with an inner desire their sins be both remembered and punished.

44. Christ Mind: Obedience solely to God

"And as Jesus passed on from there, He saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the tax booth: and He said to him, **"Follow Me."** And having arisen, he followed Him ... And when the Pharisees saw it, they said to His disciples, "What is the reason your Teacher eats with tax collectors and sinners?" And having heard, He said to them, **"Those that are healthy have no need of a physician, but those that are sick. But go, and learn what this means: 'I desire mercy, and not sacrifice.' For I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance."** [Matthew 9:9]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by repenting before God for having worshipped form (the flesh) and not solely the formless Indivisible Spirit of our God; for "you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God

dwells in you.” [Romans 8:9] As children of God, we have strayed from obedience to the One Indivisible Spirit of God—coveting all manner of form (the flesh); for “those who live according to the flesh set their minds on the things of the flesh, but those who live according to the Spirit, the things of the Spirit.” [Romans 8:5] “Do you not know that to whom you present yourselves slaves to obey, you are that one’s slaves whom you obey, whether of sin leading to death, or of obedience leading to righteousness?” [Romans 6:16] Beloved Brethren, understand repentance is simply an act of obedience to our Holy Self—to the One Indivisible Spirit of God. And in this act of repentance we desire mercy, a cancelling out of all error, as we remove the primary error of being disobedient to our Holy Self. Here *nothing* is sacrificed: “But now having been set free from sin, and having become slaves of God, you have your fruit to holiness, and the end, everlasting life.” [Romans 6:20] Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to repent and give our obedience solely to God. It is a sign we are still slaves to coveting ‘form’—both in this world and the next.

Further commentary: The sickened carnal mind worships form and the perfection of form; and in so doing worships mammon (the things of this world)—including *any* thing, *any* relationship, *any* experience, and *any* outcome. All these are forms of forms in the illusory dimension of time and space. The unwise spiritual seeker covets form in the ‘spiritual’ planes; and this is why our heavenly Father instructs us—“You shall not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of *anything* that is in the heaven above.” [Exodus 20:4], for as Jesus reminds us: “Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will by no means pass away.” [Matthew 24:35]

45. Christ Mind: Preparing our mind for the Spirit of Christ

“Then came to Him the disciples of John, saying, “Why do we and the Pharisees fast often, but Your disciples fast not?” And Jesus said to them, **“Can the sons of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the Bridegroom is with them? But the days will come, when the Bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then they shall fast. No one puts a piece of unshrunk cloth on an old garment; for the patch of it tears away from the garment, and the tear is made worse. Nor do they put new wine into old wineskins; lest the wineskins break, and the wine pours out, and the wineskins perish: but they put new wine into new wineskins, and both are preserved.”** [Matthew 9:14]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to prepare our mind through fasting to receive the Spirit of Christ, by giving up temporarily or permanently, *any* thing our mind still craves. For Brethren, no one is “patched up” in Christ; but their old garment (wineskin), which is the mind of craving (the carnal mind), must be removed and replaced with a new garment (the mind of non-craving), so the Spirit of Christ can be poured into their mind. For the Spirit of Christ cannot be shrunk to ‘fit’ the ravenous carnal mind of man. Sickness is a sign we are holding onto this carnal state of mind—and at the same time seeking to pour the Spirit of Christ into a garment that is unprepared. Know fellow Brethren in Christ, we are *not* the pourer of the Spirit of Christ! Our only job is to prepare our mind for its Coming—for “from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffers violence, and the violent (the ravenous) take it by force.” [Matthew 11:12]

46. Christ Mind: Understanding what we believe manifests

“And behold, a woman, suffering from losing blood for twelve years, having come up behind, touched the hem of His garment: for she said to herself, ‘If I may but touch His garment, I shall be healed.’ But Jesus, having turned and having seen her, said, **“Be of good cheer, daughter; your faith has healed you.”** And the woman was healed from that very hour. And having come into the ruler’s house, and having seen the minstrels and the crowd making a noise, Jesus said, **“Withdraw, for the girl is not dead, but sleeping.”** And they laughed at Him. But when the crowd had been put outside, having entered, He took hold of her hand, and the girl arose. ... As Jesus departed from there, two blind men followed Him, crying, and saying, ‘Son of David, have mercy on us!’ And having come into the house, the blind men came to Him: and Jesus said to them, **“Believe you that I am able to do this?”** They said to Him, ‘Yes, Lord.’ Then He touched their eyes, saying, **“According to your faith, let it be done unto you.”** And their eyes were opened: and Jesus strictly charged them, saying, **“See that no one know it.”** [Matthew 9:20]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to have unwavering faith in the Power of God to make manifest the desires of each of God’s children; for “ask and it will be given to you; seek, and you will find; knock, and it will be opened to you. For everyone who asks receives, and he who seeks finds, and to him who knocks it will be opened.” [Matthew 7:7] As we understand and harness God’s Law of Manifestation—which like a genie in a bottle, brings forth into our life whatever we truly believe in and call forth—we grow in confidence that our heavenly Father wants us to manifest the abundant life, and to lack for nothing. For “if you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your Father who is in heaven give good things to those who ask Him!” [Matthew 7:11] As we fully believe in the Power of God to manifest all we call forth, and like a wise man hone in on *only* the good, we manifest spiritual Life and not death. Until we understand as children of God that we possess the power to manifest all we desire, and *do* manifest all we desire, we clumsily believe that what shows up in our life has *not* been selected by us. And it is *this* which creates our fear. Sickness is a sign we are living in fear of our own creations and don’t believe we *co*-create.

Further commentary: When we speak to others about what we have received from God, we are acting with pride. If what we have received can be seen by others, no further words are necessary. If what we have received cannot be seen, it is not the will of God that it be seen. This is a delicate point that must be considered deeply. There are of course instances where we are guided by God to share Knowledge.

47. Christ Mind: Laboring for God’s harvest

“And Jesus went about all the cities and villages ... healing every disease and every sickness. But having seen the multitudes, He was moved with compassion for them, because they were distressed and scattered, as sheep not having a shepherd. Then He said to His disciples, **“The harvest truly is plentiful, but the laborers are few; pray therefore the Lord of the harvest, that He may send forth laborers into His harvest.”** And having called unto Him His twelve disciples, He gave them authority over unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all types of disease and all types of sickness. ... These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying: **“Go not into the way of the Gentiles (the heathen who don’t believe in God), and do not enter a city of the Samaritans (who worship false gods); but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. And as you go, preach, saying, ‘The kingdom of heaven is at hand.’ Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out demons. Freely you have received, freely give.”** [Matthew 9:35]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to become laborers for God to reap His harvest—not into barren fields where faith in God is non-existent, but into fields where stalks of faith have grown. Only those who have faith in God can be taught: “For by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or

Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit. For in fact the body (of Christ) is not one member but many.” [1 Corinthians 12:13] Entry into the kingdom of heaven requires we accept our eternal Oneness with God through the Christ, and can proclaim as Jesus proclaimed: “Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40] Only upon acceptance of this belief is the kingdom of heaven at hand. It is thus a foolish follower of Christ who cannot accept this Spirit of Christ! Accepting the Spirit of Christ is the ‘ultimate’ belief in manifestation—where man is made God, and God is made in the image and likeness of Man—to radiate the Spirit of God as the Son of Man (the Holy Christ). It is in this sacred transformation what was *dead* comes to Life, what was *sick* is made well, and what was *sleeping* is awakened. Sickness is a sign we haven’t ‘accepted’ fully the Spirit of Christ. It is a sign we haven’t taken up our mantle as a *laborer* for God’s harvest.

48. Christ Mind: Ministering to the poor in spirit

“Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor copper in your belts, nor bag for your journey, nor two tunics, nor sandals, nor a staff: for a laborer is worthy of his food. And into whatsoever city or town you enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide until you go forth. And when entering into a house, greet it. And if indeed the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it not be worthy, let your peace return to you. And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when departing from that house or that city, shake off the dust of your feet. Truly I say to you, it will be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city. Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: therefore be wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.” [Matthew 10:9]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to minister the Gospel of the Spirit of Christ to the poor in spirit—as disciples of Christ. Buoyed with the Spirit of Christ and unladen with the trappings of the “things of this world”, we use our role to demonstrate to those of little faith—“Now if God so clothes the grass of the field ... *will He* not much more clothe you, O you of little faith?” [Matthew 6:30] It is only by a clear demonstration of *our* faith—where “the righteous requirement of the law might be fulfilled in us who do not walk according to the flesh but according to the Spirit.” [Romans 8:4]—can we as disciples begin to free our fellow Brethren in Christ out of the mind of craving; “for to be carnally minded *is* death, but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace.” [Romans 8:6] Sickness is a sign we are not ministering the Gospel of the Spirit of Christ—nor fulfilling the righteous requirement of the law by living only according to the Spirit, and *not* the flesh.

49. Christ Mind: Enduring faith amidst the Great Awakening

“But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues; and you shall be brought before governors and kings for My sake, as a testimony to them and to the Gentiles. But when they deliver you up, do not worry about how or what you should speak: for it shall be given you in that hour what you shall speak. For it is not you that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaks in you. And brother shall deliver up brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and will put them to death. And you shall be hated by all men for My name’s sake: but he that endures to the end shall be saved. But whenever they persecute you in this city, flee to another: for truly I say to you, you shall not have completed the cities of Israel before the Son of Man has come.” [Matthew 10:17]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to fulfill the Great Plan of our heavenly Father to awaken each of His children; for “the Spirit Himself bears

witness with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, then heirs—heirs of God and joint heirs with Christ.” [Romans 8:16] “For as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] The Spirit of Christ (the Son of Man) will come to each member of the Body of Christ as it awakens: “For by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit. For in fact the body (of Christ) is not one member but many.” [1 Corinthians 12:13] Jesus warns us clearly to beware of men—for under the persuasion of evil, the unawakened member of the Body of Christ is hostile to God, “because the carnal mind is enmity against God; for it is not subject to the law of God, nor indeed can be.” [Romans 8:7] It is here we are reminded to hold no fear, but to endure in faith amidst God’s greatest of Plan’s: “The Great Awakening”. Sickness is a sign we are struggling in our faith to awaken others. It is a sign we are holding fear and ‘not trusting’ in God’s Plan.

50. Christ Mind: Confessing in All the Son of Man

“A disciple is not above the teacher, nor a servant above his lord. It is enough for the disciple that he become like his teacher, and the servant like his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more those of his household? Therefore you should fear them not: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. What I tell you in the darkness, speak in the light: and what you hear in the ear, preach on the housetops. And fear not those which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear Him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. Are not two sparrows sold for an assarion? And not one of them falls to the ground without your Father. But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Thus fear not; you are more valuable than many sparrows. Therefore whosoever shall confess Me before men, him also I will confess before My Father which is in heaven. But whosoever shall deny Me before men, him also I will deny before My Father which is in heaven.” [Matthew 10:24]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by confessing in All the Son of Man; for Jesus said of our Father’s two great commandments: “‘You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind.’ ... And the second is like it: ‘You shall love your neighbor as yourself.’” [Matthew 22:37] “The hour has come that the Son of Man should be glorified.” [John 12:23], in *every* human branch of the Christ Vine; for “assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40] For “he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and manifest Myself to him.” [John 14:21] “These things I command you, that you love one another. (For), if the world hates you, you know that it hated Me before it hated you.” [John 15:17] “He who rejects Me, and does not receive My words, has that which judges him—the word that I have spoken will judge him in the last day.” [John 12:48] “I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away, and every branch that bears fruit He prunes, that it may bear more fruit.” [John 15:1] And of the Antichrist—the ‘separate’ sense of self—“Most assuredly, I say to you, unless a grain of wheat falls into the ground and dies, it remains alone; for if it dies, it produces much grain.” [John 12:24] And upon its death “he who overcomes shall be clothed in white garments, and I will not blot out his name from the Book of Life; but I will confess his name before My Father.” [Revelation 3:5] Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to confess in All the Son of Man and to become like our Teacher: Who in identifying as the Spirit of Christ in All, confessed *and* glorified the Son of Man.

51. Christ Mind: Establishing a new identity in Christ

“Think not that I came to send peace to the earth. I came not to send peace but a sword. For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. And a man’s enemies shall be those of his own household. He that loves father or mother more than Me, is not worthy of Me; and he that loves son or daughter more than Me, is not worthy of Me. And he that does not take his cross and follow after Me, is not worthy of Me. He that finds his life shall lose it; and he that loses his life for My sake shall find it.” [Matthew 10:34]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves before our heavenly Father by accepting our membership in the Body of Christ—“for as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] As disciples of Christ, we accept that *every* human being is a branch on the Vine of Christ; for “Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40] Beloved Brethren in Christ, if we worship the personality of the soul, the separate sense of self, we are failing to worship in them the Spirit of God as their true identity in the Body of Christ. For “no one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other.” [Matthew 6:24] And this is why Jesus said to the Jews: “Is it not written in your law, *‘I said, “You are gods”’*?” [John 10:34] For undisputedly Jesus reminds us “we cannot serve God and mammon (the flesh).” [Matthew 6:24] Sickness is a sign we have not taken up our cross and crucified *‘the separate sense of self’*. It is a sign we are worshipping and ‘making real’ the personality of man.

Further commentary: The carnal mind, the separate sense of self, needs the minds of other members of the Body of Christ to worship it—to keep alive the illusion of its specialness. And when this does not happen, it strikes out, “because the carnal mind is enmity against God; for it is not subject to the law of God, nor indeed can be.” [Romans 8:7] Paul reminds us: “Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which *temple* you are. ... Therefore let no one boast in men. ... Let a man so consider us, as servants of Christ (in each other) and stewards of the mysteries of God.” [1 Corinthians 3:16]

52. Christ Mind: Tending to the Body of Christ as a disciple of Christ

“He that receives you, receives Me; and he that receives Me, receives Him who sent Me. He that receives a prophet in the name of a prophet, shall receive the reward of a prophet; and he that receives a righteous man in the name of a righteous man, shall receive the reward of a righteous man. And whosoever shall give one of these little ones to drink a cup of cold water only, in the name of a disciple; truly I say to you, he shall in no way lose his reward.” [Matthew 10:40]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to provide sustenance to our heavenly Father’s children—for “I was hungry and you gave Me food; I was thirsty and you gave Me drink; I was a stranger and you took Me in; I *was* naked and you clothed Me; I was sick and you visited Me; I was in prison and you came to Me.” [Matthew 25:36] For it is only as a disciple of Christ, tending to the Body of Christ, can we come into the presence of our Father. Sickness is a sign we are not

tending with an open heart to the whole of the Body of Christ. It is a sign we do not perceive the Spirit of God in *every* temple of God—in every human vessel.

53. Christ Mind: Hearing the Truth of Christ

“And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished commanding His twelve disciples, that He departed there to teach and to preach in their cities. Now when John heard in prison about the works of Christ, having sent two of his disciples, said to Him, “Are You the one to come, or do we look for another?” And answering, Jesus said to them, **“Go and report to John what you see and hear: The blind receive sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. And blessed is he who shall not fall away in the presence of Me.”** And as they departed, Jesus began to say to the multitudes concerning John: **“What went you out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken by the wind? But what went you out to see? A man clothed in soft clothing? Behold, those that wear soft clothing are in kings’ houses. But what went you out to see—a prophet? Yes, I say to you, and more than a prophet. For this is he, of whom it has been written: ‘Behold, I send My messenger before Your face, who will prepare Your way before You.’ Truly I say to you, among those born of women there has not risen one greater than John the Baptist; yet the least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he. And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffers violence, and the violent take it by force. For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. And if you will receive it, he is Elijah who is to come. He that has ears, let him hear. But to what shall I liken this (spiritual) generation? It is like unto little children sitting in the markets, and calling out to others, saying: ‘We piped for you, and you did not dance; we sang a funeral dirge, and you did not lament.’ For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, ‘He has a demon!’ The Son of Man came eating and drinking, and they say, ‘Behold, a man, a glutton and a winebibber, a friend of tax collectors and sinners!’ But wisdom is justified by her children.”** [Matthew 11:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to hear the Truth of Christ, as it has been declared in the Scriptures, and not to dismiss the Word, or twist it to our own way of reasoning. Jesus preached of John the Baptist: “he is Elijah who is to come.” And of John the Baptist, the angel said to his father: “He will also be filled with the Holy Spirit, even from his mother’s womb. And he will turn many of the children of Israel to the Lord their God. He will also go before Him in the spirit and power of Elijah.” [Luke 1:15] Is this a message many want to hear or can accept—where the Christ did not dance to the tune of His audience? How many so-called followers of Christ have put their own spin on this clear instruction and sought to justify this message with their own wisdom—with the wisdom of a child? Is it a fluke we have been asked to open our ears and hear the Truth, and in the next sentences been likened to children who think we can call the spiritual shots? For hear clearly now—when we deny the Truth of Christ, we deny Christ before men. [Matthew 10:33] Jesus reminds us of our spiritual infancy: “Assuredly, I say to you, no prophet is accepted in his own country.” [Luke 4:24] Sickness is a sign we haven’t matured past the ‘reasoning faculty’ of a child in our understanding of spiritual things, and are unwilling to hear and accept the *deeper* Truths of Christ.

Further commentary: Jesus instructs us that not even the greatest born of women, John the Baptist (Elijah) has qualified for entry into the kingdom of heaven. And it is in this statement we are given a clue about the prophet Elisha, who was given by God a double portion of Elijah’s spirit, who promised Elijah three times—“As the LORD lives, and as your soul lives, I will not leave you!” [2 Kings 2:2, 2:4, 2:6] Here we can *see* the journey of two souls, intertwined as both master *and* disciple. Yet is it RIGHTEOUS (!) a former disciple be baptized by his former master, who

has now surpassed him?—But Jesus answered John and said to him, “Permit it to be so now, for thus it is fitting for us to fulfill all righteousness.” [Matthew 4:3]

54. Christ Mind: True repentance upon hearing of Christ

“Then He began to reproach the cities in which most of His mighty works were done, because they repented not: **“Woe unto you, Chorazin! Woe unto you, Bethsaida! For if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. But I say to you, it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you. And you, Capernaum, who have been exalted to heaven, you will be brought down to Hades! For if the mighty works which were done in you, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day. But I say to you, that it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for you.”** [Matthew 11:20]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves as disciples of Christ to truly repent for our sins after hearing the Word of Christ. True repentance is the act of committing ourselves to follow the righteous Way and refrain from committing all sin. How many so-called followers of Christ pick and choose what Laws they will follow and leave the rest behind? It is like wearing a loin cloth and saying to one’s neighbors, ‘Look, I am fully dressed!’ Jesus reminds us that it is those who have heard the Truth of Christ that are rebuked more sternly for not altering their ways and repenting, who will consequently experience a more serious backlash. Sickness is a sign of hearing the ‘right’ Way and choosing instead to follow a different path.

55. Christ Mind: Humbling ourself as a babe in Christ

“At that time answering, Jesus said, **“I thank You, Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because You have hidden these things from the wise and the learned, and have revealed them to babes. Yes, Father, for so it was well-pleasing before You. All things are delivered unto Me of My Father: and no man knows the Son, but the Father; nor any man knows the Father, but the Son, and to whom the Son may choose to reveal Him. Come unto Me, all you that labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take My yoke upon you, and learn from Me: for I am meek and lowly in heart, and you shall find rest for your souls. For My yoke is easy, and My burden is light.”** [Matthew 11:25]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves as a babe in Christ to let go of our ‘know-it-all’ mentality—for the Truth of Christ is *not* revealed to those who think they are wise and intelligent, but only to those who are ‘poor in spirit’; for as Jesus instructs: “blessed are the poor in spirit, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.” [Matthew 5:3] How many so-called followers of Christ *think* they know it all?—and then in their arrogance seek to create a graven image of the Truth? For does not our heavenly Father instruct us: “You shall not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of *anything* that is in the heaven above.” [Exodus 20:4]? A graven image is a *fixed* image. How is it possible to learn anything from Christ if we are fixed in our mind and think we know it all? For did not Jesus say: “I still have many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now.” [John 16:12]? We will only know the Father if we open our heart to the ‘*whole*’ Truth—and this is impossible unless we humble ourself as a *babe* in Christ to the Truth of the Spirit of Christ within us. Only when we can say to Jesus in our hearts: “I know nothing, You know all, please instruct me!” will the Truth of Christ be revealed. Sickness is sign of an arrogant mind and a haughty spirit. It is a sign we think we know it all.

56. Christ Mind: Seeing Ourselves as guiltless

“At that time Jesus went on the Sabbath through the cornfields; and His disciples were hungry, and began to pluck the ears of corn and to eat. But when the Pharisees saw it, they said to Him, “Behold, Your disciples do that which is not lawful to do on the Sabbath!” But He said to them, **“Have you not read what David did, when he was hungry, and they that were with him: how he entered into the house of God, and did eat the showbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for those that were with him, but only for the priests? Or have you not read in the law, how on the Sabbath the priests in the temple profane the Sabbath, and are blameless? But I say to you, that in this place is One greater than the temple. But if you had known what this means, ‘I desire mercy and not sacrifice,’ you would not have condemned the guiltless. For the Son of Man is Lord even of the Sabbath.”** [Matthew 12:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to never blame nor punish nor ask a sacrifice of the children of God—for “perfect love casts out fear, because fear involves punishment.” [1 John 4:18] Here we see all members of the Body of Christ, all members of Ourselves, as *guiltless*—for it is only in our delusional state are we ever guilty and tormented. For understand clearly, “as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] And consequently what we do to one, we have done it to All; for “Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40] Sickness is a sign we believe in division—the Antichrist—and seek to condemn Ourselves. It is a sign we believe in *persecution* and are punishing a member of the Body of Christ.

57. Christ Mind: Implementing God’s Laws of Love at *all* times

“And having departed from there, He went into their synagogue: And behold, there was a man which had a withered hand. And they asked Him, saying, “Is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath?” that they might accuse Him. And He said to them, **“What man is there among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it falls into a pit on the Sabbath, will not lay hold of it, and lift it out? How much greater then is a man than a sheep? Therefore it is lawful to do good on the Sabbath.”** Then He said to the man, **“Stretch forth your hand.”** And he stretched it forth; and it was restored, whole as the other.” [Matthew 12:9]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by implementing our Father’s two great commandments—which are: “‘You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind.’ ... And the second is like it: ‘You shall love your neighbor as yourself.’” [Matthew 22:37] It is in the prioritizing of these two great commandments, above all other Laws of God, that we honor our Father in heaven. Only by following—at *all* times—these two Laws of Love; is the hand of Love restored and made whole, to reflect equally the hand of Righteousness. Sickness is a sign we are not implementing God’s Laws of Love.

Further commentary: Beloveds, only with a heart of gold of mercy and forgiveness can we bring our heart into the Heart of God. What do our differences in the law matter, when all of the creases are ironed out with love? We know as humans on earth, with the frailty of our minds, there will always be differences in the interpretation of God’s laws. So let this not get in the Way of our love for each other—for God does not want us to *justify* His laws, but only our hearts with His love. Those who *do* put His laws before His love, thus stand accused before God—for “you are those who justify yourselves before men, but God knows your hearts. For what is highly esteemed among men is an abomination in the sight of God.” [Luke 16:15]

58. Christ Mind: United We stand *as* the kingdom of God

"Then was brought to Him one possessed by a demon, blind and mute: and He healed him, ... But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, 'This fellow does not cast out demons, but by Beelzebub, the prince of the demons.' And having known their thoughts, He said to them: **'Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand: And if Satan casts out Satan, he is divided against himself; how then shall his kingdom stand? And if by Beelzebub I cast out demons, by whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore they shall be your judges. But if I cast out demons by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you. Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and plunder his goods, except he first bind the strong man? And then he will plunder his house. He that is not with Me is against Me; and he that does not gather with Me scatters abroad. Therefore I say unto you, every sin and blasphemy will be forgiven men: but the blasphemy against the Spirit shall not be forgiven men. And whosoever speaks a word against the Son of Man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaks against the Holy Spirit, it will not be forgiven him; neither in this age, nor in the age to come.'**" [Matthew 12:22]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves principally before the Spirit of God—being mindful that the Holy Spirit of God within all of God's children is that which unites the kingdom of God; "for by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit." [1 Corinthians 12:13] The Holy Spirit of God is the Holy Sap of the Tree of God—the One United Spirit that gives Life to every leaf on the One Tree of God—"for indeed, the kingdom of God is within you." [Luke 17:20], where you will "be renewed in the spirit of your mind." [Ephesians 4:23] If you speak out against the Spirit of God—as the Indivisible Spirit that *unites* all of God's children—you blaspheme against the Holy Spirit. If you are not *with* Christ in gathering all of His flock, you scatter the flock and are against Him. Know the kingdom of God *cannot* fall, for it is united unassailably by the Holy Spirit. Only in the minds of men can it *appear* divided—where this mindset of division will not stand, and be brought to desolation. Sickness is a sign of a 'divisional' mind. It is a sign of a mind seeing the kingdom of God divided—where there *is* no division.

59. Christ Mind: Purifying the heart to speak only good things

"Either make the tree good, and its fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and its fruit corrupt: for by its fruit the tree is known. O brood of vipers! How can you, being evil, speak good things? For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks. A good man out of the good treasure brings forth good things; and an evil man out of the evil treasure brings forth evil things. But I say to you, that every idle word that men may speak, they will give account of it in the day of judgment. For by your words you shall be justified, and by your words you shall be condemned." [Matthew 12:33]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to purify the intention of our heart, in order to make God's Creation—the Tree of God (the Christ Vine) good. For while in one sense we *are* the One Indivisible Spirit of God that flows through every leaf on the Tree of God—or every branch on the Christ Vine—we are also individually a leaf on the Tree, or a branch on the Vine, of Creation. We are told by Jesus: "I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away, and every branch that bears fruit He prunes, that it may bear more fruit." [John 15:1] And so it is our task to make the Tree good—for it is upon either way, individually, *we are cut for good!* Sickness is a sign we are not bearing fruit, with our evil words of division and hatred. It is a sign we are still harboring an evil intent, and don't see Ourselves as the All in All.

60. Christ Mind: The Great Vow (Giving our life to save *all* of God's children)

"Then some of the scribes and Pharisees answered Him, saying, 'Teacher, we wish to see a sign from You.' But answering He said to them, **'An evil and adulterous generation seeks after a sign; and there will be no sign given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonah: For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish, so shall the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. The men of Nineveh will stand up in the judgment with this generation, and will condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and, behold, a greater than Jonah is here. The queen of the south will rise up in the judgment with this generation, and will condemn it: for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here. And when an unclean spirit is gone out of a man it goes through dry places, seeking rest, and finds none. Then it says, 'I will return to my house from where I came out.' And having come, it finds it empty, and swept, and put in order. Then it goes and takes with itself seven other spirits more evil than itself, and entering in they dwell there: and the last of that man is worse than the first. So shall it be also with this evil generation.'**" [Matthew 12:38]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to make the Great Vow—to give our life selflessly to save the life of *every* one of God's children. Just as Jonah gave his life to save the lives of all on board the ship in the tempest, without any consideration for himself, and was subsequently resurrected; we are likewise called upon by our heavenly Father to do the same. Jesus instructs us that the Son of Man—every member of the Body of Christ—is resurrected just like Jonah, who offers his life to save the life of *every* one on board, over three consecutive days and nights, in the heart of the earth; "for he who loses his life for My sake shall find it." [Matthew 10:39] Only by committing to and then fulfilling this Great Vow to our fellow Brethren in Christ—over three consecutive days and nights—are we given the Sign of Resurrection. A day and night is regarded as an aeon, and as the Spirit of Elijah returned to earth as John the Baptist to free the children of God [Matthew 11:14], we can see clearly he had taken on this most noble of vows. But why would anyone delay their resurrection to help every other part of the Christ? The answer lies in whether they see Themselves as *every* part of the Christ; which is why Jesus imparts: "Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me." [Matthew 25:40] For how, my fellow Brethren in Christ, can 'We' be fully resurrected—if *any* part of Us is not? If you *say* you are the Body of Christ—how can that Body fully arise if any part of that Body is stuck? Are you thinking of your self or Yourself? For assuredly I tell you that if you are thinking of Yourself, you will not leave any part of Yourself adrift, and will bow down to your Father in heaven with a noble plea—Father, may I return to help every part of the Christ as you Will it to be so. May I return over three days and nights into the heart of the earth to comfort those who need comforting, to dispel all darkness, and to awaken those to the Mind of Christ. May I be blessed with a heart of faith where I seek no sign, but the Sign of Resurrection. May I be shielded from all evil, all unclean spirits and the wickedness that craves this and that and be yoked only to the Spirit of Christ that I may know my Father. May I be restored to Righteousness on the one hand and to Love on the other, so that I may fulfill the Law of my Father and embody the two great commandments. May I be elevated into the Heart of Christ and speak only as He spoke, see only as He saw, hear only as He heard, and be One with Him in the Spirit of Christ.—Amen. Sickness is a sign we have lost our way and are only thinking of our self, not our Self. It is a sign we are still grasping and not *solely* desiring Resurrection.

61. Christ Mind: Acknowledging God the Mother

"Now while He was speaking to the multitudes, behold, His mother and brothers were standing outside, desiring to speak with Him. Then one said to Him, 'Behold, Your mother and Your brothers are standing outside, desiring to speak with You.' But answering, He said to him that spoke, 'Who is My mother? And who are My brothers?' And having stretched forth His hand toward His disciples He said, 'Behold, My mother and My brothers! For whoever shall do the will of My Father which is in heaven; he is My brother, and sister, and mother.' [Matthew 12:46]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to acknowledge the Spirit of Christ as also "God the Mother". For while the Body of Christ is the Son of God, the Spirit of Christ guides each child of God like a loving and caressing Mother. And it is here Jesus bows down and honors the Mother principle of God—the Spirit of Christ—for it is the Spirit of Christ which does the Father's will. When we, as children of God, do the Father's will, we do so as a brother and sister in the Body of Christ, but are also led by the Spirit of Christ—our glorious Mother God. Sickness is a sign we do not recognize and honor those who embody the Spirit of Christ as vessels *of* the Mother principle of God, carrying out the Father's will.

62. Christ Mind: Bearing fruit on the Christ Vine

"On that day, Jesus having gone from the house, sat down by the sea. And great multitudes were gathered together unto Him, ... And He spoke many things to them in parables, saying, 'Behold, a sower went forth to sow; and when he sowed, some seeds fell by the wayside, and the birds came and devoured them: Some fell on stony places, where they had not much earth, and straightway they sprang up, because they had no depth of earth: And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away. And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up, and choked them: But others fell onto good ground, and brought forth fruit; some a hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold. Whoever has ears, let him hear.' And having come, the disciples said to Him, 'Why do You speak to them in parables?' And answering, He said to them, 'Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. For whosoever has; to him shall be given, and he shall be in abundance: but whosoever has not; even what he has shall be taken from him. Therefore I speak to them in parables: because seeing they see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Isaiah, which says: 'In hearing you shall hear, but not understand; and seeing you shall see, and in no way perceive: for the people's heart has been rendered callous, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and they should hear with their ears, and they should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.' But blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear. For truly I say to you, that many prophets and righteous men have desired to see what you see, and saw not; and to hear what you hear, and heard not. Therefore hear you the parable of the sower: When anyone hears the word of the kingdom, and understands it not, then comes the wicked one and snatches away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which was sown by the wayside. But that which was sown upon the stony places, this is he that hears the word and receives it at once with joy; yet he has no root in himself, but endures only for a while: for when tribulation or persecution arises because of the word, immediately he falls away. And that which was sown among the thorns, this is he that hears the word; yet the cares of this world, and the delusion of riches, choke the word, and he becomes unfruitful. But that which was sown on the good ground, this is he that hears the word, and understands it; which also bears fruit, bringing forth: some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.' [Matthew 13:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves before the sacred Scripture of God to understand from the very outset that Jesus has hidden the full meaning of the Truth of Christ within the parables, which are not obvious at first glance to the eye, to the ear, and to the mind—and that the Truth is only revealed to those who have an open mind like a child and a pure heart; for Jesus says: "Assuredly, I

say to you, unless you are converted and become as little children, you will by no means enter the kingdom of heaven. Therefore whoever humbles himself as this little child is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven.” [Matthew 18:3] The deeper Truth of the parables will only be revealed to those who are truly humble and are child-*like*—guided by the Spirit of truth, which will reveal all things. Here Jesus states: “And I will pray the Father, and He will give you another Helper, that He may abide with you forever—the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it neither sees Him nor knows Him, for He dwells with you and will be in you.” [John 14:16] “However, when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own *authority*, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come. He will glorify Me, for He will take of what is Mine and declare *it* to you.” [John 16:13] Thus to bear the fruit of Christ we must initially be child-*like*—absent of the mindset that thinks it knows it all, or else fall by the wayside and be devoured by the birds. Here flowers on our branches *open*, ready to be pollinated by the Spirit of truth and bear fruit. Yet when bees and birds eat of our flowers and cause us great tribulation, many of us close up our flowers and we fail to bear any fruit, becoming scorched in the sun and quickly withering away. And for those of us who can bear the bees and birds eating of our flowers, yet are attached to the form and beauty of our flowers—we resist pollination, however the thorns spring up and choke us. However for those of us who *are* child-like, who can bear great tribulation and persecution, and who are ready to let go of our individual identity, our riches and cares of the world: we bear fruit—one hundredfold, sixty fold or thirty fold. Sickness is a sign we are resisting bearing fruit through the ‘process of pollination’ on the Vine of Christ. It is a sign we are unwilling for our flower to perish, to bring forth the fruit of Christ.

Further commentary: For a flower to bear fruit, the flower must be converted into fruit. Thus the flower must perish, through its process of giving birth to the fruit. As the fruit is produced, it carries within it the seeds to propagate new life and the flesh of the fruit to feed the hungry. Our heavenly Father calls upon each branch of the Christ Vine to bear fruit—to feed the hungry and to propagate new life; for as Jesus says: “I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away, and every branch that bears fruit He prunes, that it may bear more fruit.” [John 15:1] Our human identity is the flower, which must die and be converted into our spiritual identity as the Body of Christ, in order that it may bear fruit. For how can we teach others *They* are the Body of Christ if we do not accept it ourselves? “For by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit. For in fact the body (of Christ) is not one member but many.” [1 Corinthians 12:13] Only as we accept *our* divinity, can we awaken in others *their* divinity—and thus bear fruit one hundredfold, sixtyfold or thirtyfold.

Father, Your Holy Presence is in every sensation—in every sight, sound, touch, taste and smell. With every tribulation I am tested and perfected, as I resist the temptation to resist Your Presence and instead use each moment, each sensory embrace, to embrace Your Presence as the Essence of Life.



63. Christ Mind: Preparing our spirit for the Harvest

“Another parable He put forth to them, saying, ‘The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: But as the men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went away. And when the blade sprouted, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. So the servants of the householder came and said to him, ‘Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? From where then has it tares?’ And he said to them, ‘An enemy has done this.’ The servants said to him, ‘Do you will then that we go and gather them up?’ But he said, ‘No, lest while you gather up the tares you should uproot with them the wheat. Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, ‘Gather first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but the wheat, gather together into my barn.’” [Matthew 13:24]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to prepare our spirit for our heavenly Father’s barn—sowing only the good seed of Christ in the field of our mind—so that when we sprout, we sprout as Wheat of Christ. Only by remaining vigil, resembling *always* the Spirit of Christ, can the seed of Christ take root; for in our unguarded state our Father’s enemy lays waiting, seeking to *tare in our mind* the Christ apart, entreating upon us not to see Ourselves as *every* part of the Body of Christ. Clamoring to be “chosen”, we are quick to trample over other members of the Body of Christ—secretly desiring they *won’t* be chosen! “Brood of vipers! How can you, being evil, speak good things?” [Matthew 12:34] “So the last will be first, and the first last. For many are called, but few chosen.” [Matthew 20:16] Sickness is a sign we have allowed tares to enter our mind and thereby corrupt our heart.

64. Christ Mind: Preparing our mind for the Tree of God

“Another parable He put forth to them, saying, ‘The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a seed of mustard, which a man took, and sowed in his field, which indeed is the least of all seeds; but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becomes a tree, so that the birds of the air come and dwell in its branches.’” [Matthew 13:31]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to prepare our mind to grow solely the Tree of God—the One United Spirit that gives Life to every leaf on the One Tree of God—“for indeed, the kingdom of God is within you.” [Luke 17:20], where you will “be renewed in the spirit of your mind.” [Ephesians 4:23] This One United Spirit of God—the Spirit of Christ—is the least known seed to the mind of man, who typically reach for all the larger seeds; captivated by the flesh with the physical eye, and not by the Spirit with the spiritual eye; “for to be carnally minded *is* death, but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace.” [Romans 8:6] Sickness is a sign we are seeing with the carnal mind and not solely with the spiritual mind. It is a sign we are using our mind in ways that do not support the sanctuary of life.

65. Christ Mind: Preparing our soul/body for Resurrection

“Another parable He spoke to them: ‘The kingdom of heaven is likened unto leaven (the rising agent: yeast), which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal (flour), till it (the dough of the bread) was all leavened (risen).’” [Matthew 13:33]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to prepare our soul/body for Resurrection—by first preparing our spirit to resemble *always* the Spirit of Christ; for “if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ he is not His.” [Romans 8:9] and then conscientiously preparing our mind to grow solely the Tree of God; “for to be carnally minded *is* death, but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace.” [Romans

8:6] The holy Spirit of God—the rising agent—is hidden by our Mother God (the Spirit of Christ) in three measures—in our spirit, our mind and our soul/body. Only by transforming completely our spirit in Christ and our mind to grow solely the Tree of God can our soul/body complete Resurrection. For it is here upon this Way of Life that our spirit becomes the *Spirit* of Christ, our mind becomes the *Mind* of Christ, that our soul/body resurrects into the *Body* of Christ. Sickness is a sign we are not activating the rising agent—the Holy Spirit—and have descended along our path. It is a sign we have moved away from Life, onto the path of death.

66. A Vision: The Prophecy of Leighton Crichton

“Behold, as the words ‘soul/body’ were written (above) a great flash of white light appeared before my eyes. And in entering the dream state upon the closing of my eyes I was shown a vision of a great prophet to come with a long white beard and I knew in me many disciples of Christ would come under him. I was then shown a scene of half a dozen men of knowledge putting forward their truth of Christ before a panel on a stage, in a manner of great struggle, and in the background on the stage sat Jesus, unimpressed but non-judgmental. I knew in me this struggle was *not* the Way. I was then shown by Christ a great mansion with a large statue of Jesus, who asked me **“What do you see?”** “I’m not sure” I replied, and He said, **“I hope it is Jesus Christ.”** “Yes” I answered, and in that moment I could see myself and I was Christ and I went into myself and the Truth was revealed by Christ: **“We are a collection of sound bytes.”** **“What do you want to know?”**, He asked, “The Truth” I answered, and I was shown a wilderness of many men of Christ who were not men of Christ, but pillars of salt. And in that moment a great vision appeared before my eyes, a dozen glass skyscrapers, each one after the other, with the words affixed to their tops: LEIGHTON CRICHTON CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER DAY SAINTS. And I knew this was a vision of a time to come where this church would have great influence upon the earth. Then I awoke and my eyes opened. “Who is Leighton Crichton?” I asked, “The prophet in your vision.” I heard, “What does latter day saints mean?” I enquired, “These are the disciples of Christ who will come in the last days.” [Maitreya Christos]

A commentary on the above prophecy revealed: Leighton literally means ‘meadow settlement’ and Crichton means ‘settlement on the border’. The Spirit of truth did then expound the ‘meadow settlement’ is the Mind of Christ, which exists ‘on the border’, between heaven and earth. It is *this* mind, the Mind of Christ, we must seek to settle in; for—“The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want. He makes me to lie down in green pastures; He leads me beside the still waters. He restores my soul; he leads me in the paths of righteousness for His name’s sake. Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil; for You *are* with me; Your rod and Your staff, they comfort me. You prepare a table before me in the presence of my enemies; You anoint my head with oil; my cup runs over. Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life; and I will dwell in the house of the LORD forever.” [Psalm 23:1] The words Leighton Crichton thus symbolize the Mind of Christ of our LORD saviour Jesus Christ.

Further commentary: In the last days of the LORD’s harvest we must all belong to the great assembly of the Mind of Christ of Jesus Christ or face removal from the Body of Christ, for as Jesus reminds us: “I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away, and every branch that bears fruit He prunes, that it may bear more fruit.” [John 15:1] We are thus all welcomed and invited to carry the Torch of Life, for Jesus says: “I am the resurrection and the life, He who believes in Me, though he may die, he shall live. And whoever lives and believes in Me shall never die.” [John 11:25]; and we will say to Him: “My praise shall be of You in the great assembly.” [Psalm 22:25]

67. Christ Mind: Fleeing from idolatry

"Then having sent the multitudes away, He went into the house: and His disciples came to Him, saying, "Explain to us the parable of the tares of the field." And answering He said: **"He that sows the good seed is the Son of Man; the field is the world; the good seed are the sons of the kingdom; but the tares are the sons of the wicked one; the enemy who sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the age; and the reapers are the angels. Just as the tares are gathered and consumed in the fire; so shall it be in the end of the age. The Son of Man will send forth His angels, and they shall gather out of His kingdom all things that offend, and those practicing lawlessness; and will cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Whoever has ears, let him hear. The kingdom of heaven is likened unto hidden treasure in a field, which a man had found and hid; and for joy over it he goes and sells all that he has, and buys that field. Again, the kingdom of heaven is likened unto a merchant, seeking fine pearls: and having found one pearl of great value, he sold all things, as many as he had, and bought it. Again, the kingdom of heaven is likened unto a fishing net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind: which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but they cast the bad out. So shall it be at the end of the age: the angels will come forth, and separate the wicked from among the just, and shall cast them into the furnace of fire; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. Have you understood all these things?"** They said to Him, "Yes." Then He said to them, **"Because of this, every scribe disciplined in the kingdom of heaven is likened unto a householder, that brings forth out of his treasure things new and old."** [Matthew 13:36]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to remove from our treasure chest all that is old and no longer serving us (the worshipping of *any* thing in this world), any false idol, in exchange for the new treasure of the Spirit of Christ. Yet we must give up the old to make way for the new; for "those who regard worthless idols forsake their own Mercy." [Jonah 2:8] Here we must look to the past, for how many so-called followers of Christ in time gone by have gleefully worshipped God *and* mammon? "for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them, and that Rock was Christ. But with most of them God was not well pleased." [1 Corinthians 10:1] "Now these things became our examples: ... and do not become idolaters as were some of them. As it is written, *"The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play."* Nor let us commit sexual immorality, as some of them did, and in one day twenty-three thousand fell; nor let us tempt (members of the Body of) Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed by serpents; nor complain, as some of them also complained, and were destroyed by the destroyer. Now all these things happened to them as EXAMPLES, and they were written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the ages have come. Therefore let him who thinks he stands take heed lest he fall." [1 Corinthians 10:6] For "you cannot drink the cup of the Lord and the cup of demons." [1 Corinthians 10:21] "Therefore, my beloved, flee from idolatry." [1 Corinthians 10:14] Sickness is a sign we are valuing and seeking pleasure and fulfillment from *anything* in this world. It is a sign we are thus worshipping a 'false' idol and aren't worshipping solely the Spirit of God.

Further commentary: It is important for us to remember that all children of God, incarnating upon earth, currently exist within the kingdom of Christ—for "the Son of Man will send out His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all things that offend." [Matthew 13:41]; for Jesus spoke: "I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away, and every branch that bears fruit He prunes, that it may bear more fruit." [John 15:1] Thus we can ascertain earth is a midway point, a spiritual waystation, between the various dimensions of heaven and hell, and that souls incarnating on

earth have neither qualified for entry into heaven, nor entry into hell. However many of God's children on earth have fallen prey to the evil one and are 'tares in the field' of the kingdom of Christ, and will have to overcome the tares in the field of their mind to put on the Mind of Christ. And it is here they are given time. Entry into the kingdom of heaven, as a permanent member of the Body of Christ, is a gradual process of spiritual ascension and we are instructed by Jesus that the Son of Man—the qualifying member of the Body of Christ—will need to spend three days and three nights in the heart of the earth to save the life of his fellow Brethren, in the same manner as Jonah; "for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish, so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth." [Matthew 12:40] But as there is only one begotten Son of the Father, and we are all members of the Body of Christ, for "as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ." [1 Corinthians 12:12], the entire Sonship of Christ has committed itself to spend three days and nights (three aeons of time) upon the earth to save the lives of God's children. And so this becomes the paradox Resurrection—where to become *resurrected* in the Body of Christ, all sons of the kingdom are required to *descend* into the heart of the earth, for three consecutive days and nights, in the Great Awakening of God's children.

68. Christ Mind: Believing in the Word of Christ

"And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished these parables, He departed from there; and having come to His hometown, He taught them in their synagogue, so that they were astonished, and said, "From where has this Man this wisdom, and these mighty works? Is not this the carpenter's son?" ... So they offended at Him.

But Jesus said to them, **"A prophet is not without honor, except in his hometown, and in his own house."** And nor did He many mighty works there, because of their unbelief." [Matthew 13:53]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to worship the Spirit of truth and to believe in the Word of Christ through the prophets; for "in the beginning was the Word (Christ), and the Word was with God, and the Word was God ... All things were made through Him, and without Him nothing was made that was made. In Him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend it." [John 1:1] Blinded by the physical eye—the appearance of form (including the appearance of the letter, the scripture)—many cannot fathom the Word of Christ and reject the Spirit of truth. Listen to the Truth my fellow Brethren, "for we are not, as so many, peddling the word of God; but as of sincerity, but as from God, we speak in the sight of God in Christ... Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think of anything as *being* from ourselves, but our sufficiency is from God, who also made us sufficient as ministers of the new covenant, not of the letter but of the Spirit; for the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life." [2 Corinthians 2:17] As we turn away from worshipping form (the scripture) and only worship the Spirit, for "God is Spirit, and those who worship Him must worship in spirit and truth." [John 4:24], "the veil is taken away." [2 Corinthians 3:16] and then, and only then, we recognize the Word of Christ in ourself and others as "clearly you are an epistle of Christ, ministered by us, written not with ink but by the Spirit of the living God, not on tablets of stone but on tablets of flesh, that is, of the heart." [2 Corinthians 3:3] Sickness is a sign we remain veiled and do not recognize the Word of Christ, the Spirit of truth in our hearts.

69. Christ Mind: Perfect faith in the power of Christ

"And when evening had come, His disciples came to Him, saying, "This place is desolate, and the time is now past: send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages and buy themselves food." But Jesus said to them, **"They need not depart; you give them to eat."** And they said to Him, "We have here but five loaves and two fish." And He said, **"Bring them here to Me."** ... And taking the five loaves, and the two fish, and looking up to heaven, He blessed, and broke, and He gave the loaves to the disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. And all ate and were fed; ... And in the fourth watch of the night, He went to them, walking on the sea. And the disciples, having seen Him walking on the sea, were troubled, saying, "It is an apparition!" And they cried out for fear. But immediately Jesus spoke to them, saying, **"Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid."** And answering, Peter said to Him, "Lord, if it is You, command me to come to You on the water." And He said, **"Come."** And having descended from the boat, Peter walked upon the water, and came to Jesus. But seeing the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried out, saying, "Lord, save me!" And immediately Jesus, having stretched forth, took hold of his hand, and said unto him, **"O you of little faith, why did you doubt?"** [Matthew 14:15]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to the sovereignty of Christ, for "He (the Body of Christ) was in the beginning with God. All things were made through Him, and without Him nothing was made that was made." [John 1:1], and this is why "in Him was life, and the life was the light of men." [John 1:4] and it streamed through every son of the kingdom "who were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God." [John 1:13] Like the Sap flowing through every branch on the Vine of Christ, we are all aspects of the Body of Christ and are on a sacred journey to be awakened to our divinity; for "as many as received Him, to them He gave the right to become children of God." [John 1:12] Beloved Brethren in Christ, we must stop acting like 'man', using our own hapless will, independently of the Body of Christ—for if we think we *are* man we will act like man, but if we think we are Christ we will call on the power of Christ; for know "the Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, then heirs—heirs of God and joint heirs with Christ." [Romans 8:16], for TRULY "as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ." [1 Corinthians 12:12] Surrender not to your own inner will Brethren, but to the will of God through the power of Christ, for "the Spirit also helps in our weaknesses. For we do not know what we should pray for as we ought, but the Spirit Himself makes intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered." [Romans 8:26] "And we know that all things work together for good to those who love God, to those who are the called according to *His* purpose" [Romans 8:28]—"because He makes intercession for the saints according to the will of God." [Romans 8:27] Sickness is a sign we are acting like 'man', independently of the Body of Christ. It is a sign we are unwilling to *for-go* our separate will and surrender to the will of God through the power of Christ.

Further commentary: The more we believe in ourself and imagine ourself mighty, the less we believe in our True Self, the singular Body of Christ. For the Body of Christ is like a Starship with a trillion horse-power motor. If we sit in the captain's seat with the Captain in charge we can *co-steer* the Starship and use its full power. Yet if we seek to fly solo and demonstrate our strength, in our own fighter plane, we can no longer access its power. Jesus says: *"My grace is sufficient for you, for My strength is made perfect in (your) weakness."* "Therefore, I will rather boast in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me." [2 Corinthians 12:9]

70. Christ Mind: Honoring the light of all men

"Then came to Jesus from Jerusalem, scribes and Pharisees, saying, "What is the reason Your disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? For they wash not their hands when they eat bread." But answering He said to them, **"What is the reason you also transgress the commandment of God because of your tradition? For God commanded, saying, 'Honor your father and mother', and, 'He that curses father or mother, must die the death.' But you say, 'Whosoever shall say to his father or mother, 'It is a gift, by whatsoever you may have profited by me;'' and nay, honors not his father or his mother. So have you made the commandment of God of none effect because of your tradition. Hypocrites! Well did Isaiah prophesy of you, saying, 'These people honor Me with their lips; but their heart is far from Me. And in vain they do worship Me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.'"** [Matthew 15:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to honor that which gives us life by honoring *every* member of the Body of Christ, for "He (the Body of Christ) was in the beginning with God." [John 1:1], and "in Him was life, and the life was the light of men." [John 1:4] And it is for this reason our Father commands us to honor this light of all men, beginning with our father and mother, where—"You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind." ... And the second is like it: "You shall love your neighbor as yourself." [Matthew 22:37] Sickness is a sign we are *not* honoring the light of all men.

71. Christ Mind: Speaking and acting with a pure heart

"And having called the multitude, He said to them, **"Hear, and understand! Not that entering into the mouth defiles a man; but that which comes out of the mouth, this defiles a man."** Then having come, the disciples said to Him, "Do You know that the Pharisees, having heard this saying, were offended?" But answering He said, **"Every plant that My heavenly Father has not planted, shall be uprooted. Leave them; they are blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind leads the blind, both will fall into a ditch."** Then answering, Peter said to Him, "Explain to us this parable." And He said, **"Are you also yet without understanding? Do you not yet understand that everything which enters into the mouth goes into the stomach, and is cast out into the sewer? But the things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile a man. For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies. These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashed hands, defiles not a man."** [Matthew 15:10]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to purify our heart of all evil spirits and notions, so we do not speak and act on their behalf—and this begins with the greatest evil spirit and notion that we are greater than *any* part of God. For in our climb to heaven, we have fallen to earth in our rising apart—for "how you are fallen from heaven, oh morning star, son of the dawn! You have been cut down to earth, you who weakened the nations! For you have said in your heart: 'I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God; I will sit on the mount of assembly on the farthest sides of the north; I will ascend above the heights of the clouds, and I will make myself like the Most High.' Yet you shall be brought down to Sheol, to the lowest depths of the Pit." [Isaiah 14:12] Sons of the First Light, now cut down to earth—wake up!—we *have* fallen from our ascension into heaven and risk descending further into the depths of hell. Let us spit out of our heart our desire for raising ourself above others—for from it we *speak* wicked things and *do* wicked things. Let us repent now before our Father: "Father, please forgive us for elevating ourself *above* You and Your stars of God, for we are One!" Sickness is a sign we foster evil notions and speak and act with an impure heart. It is a sign we inwardly desire elevation above God and His children, *His* holy stars.

72. Christ Mind: Receiving and giving the bread of Christ

"And having gone forth from there, Jesus departed into the region of Tyre and Sidon; and behold, a Canaanite woman from the same region came out and cried to Him, saying, 'Have mercy on me, O Lord, Son of David; my daughter is badly possessed by a demon.' But He answered her not a word. And His disciples came and beseeched Him, saying, 'Send her away; for she cries out after us.' But answering He said, **'I was not sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.'** Then having come, she worshipped Him, saying, 'Lord, help me!' But answering, He said, **'It is not good to take the children's bread and cast it to the dogs.'** And she said, 'Yes, Lord: yet even the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.' Then answering, Jesus said to her, **'O woman, great is your faith! Let it be done unto you as you desire.'** And her daughter was healed from that very hour." [Matthew 15:21]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to help all of God's children, even the unbelievers and materialists who act like dogs—many of whom believe they are gods on earth—who don't worship God as their Father. And although we *are* gods, for Jesus answered them, "Is it not written in your law, 'I said, 'You are gods'?" [John 10:34], we are not gods in the flesh—for "you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you." [Romans 8:8] It is in this subtle distinction of accepting our universal divinity as the Indivisible Spirit of God that resides in All, and not as a splintered divinity that resides in the flesh, are we spared the fate of the region of Tyre and Sidon. For the LORD spoke to the prophet Ezekiel, saying: "Son of Man, say to the prince of Tyre: 'Because your heart is lifted up, and you say, 'I am a god, I sit in the seat of gods, in the midst of the seas,' yet you are a man, and not a god, though you set your heart as the heart of a god ... you shall die the death of the slain in the midst of the seas.'" [Ezekiel 28:1] and "Son of Man, take up a lamentation for the king of Tyre and say to him: 'Your heart was lifted up because of your beauty; you corrupted your wisdom for the sake of your splendor ... and I turned you to ashes upon the earth.'" [Ezekiel 28:17] Only those who repent and turn away from worshipping themselves as gods on earth, who turn away from lifting up their heart because of their wealth, beauty and perfection, can receive and give the bread of Christ; for Jesus says: "I am the bread of life. He who comes to Me shall never hunger ... All that the Father gives Me will come to Me, and the one who comes to Me I will by no means cast out." [John 6:35] "Most assuredly, I say to you, Moses did not give you the bread from heaven, but My Father gives you the true bread from heaven. For the bread of God is He who comes down from heaven and gives life to the world." [John 6:32] Sickness is a sign we are acting like dogs, worshipping ourselves as gods on earth; lifting up our heart and boasting because of our wealth, beauty and perfection. It is a sign we are not hungering for the 'bread' of Christ—our "indivisible" Oneness.

Further commentary: How many so-called followers of Christ are acting like dogs and worshipping themselves as gods on earth? *Full* of themselves—have they left any room for Christ? Always looking for food like ravenous wolves, do they really hunger for oneness with all members of the Body of Christ?—or are they hungry for elevation *above* the least of these My Brethren. Here not even the crumbs they consume off the floor can be taken into their heart, while they remain with a heart opposed to even a single child of God. Open your heart, little child of God, and know you are *every* member of the Body of Christ—who seeks your help—for if you forsake and leave behind *any* part of Us, how can 'We' be fully restored?

73. Christ Mind: Feeding the multitude in the wilderness

“Then Jesus, having called His disciples, said, **“I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with Me now three days, and have nothing they may eat; and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint on the way.”** And His disciples said to Him, “From where should we get enough loaves in the wilderness, as to feed so great a multitude?” And Jesus said to them, **“How many loaves have you?”** And they said, “Seven, and a few little fish.” And He commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground. And having taken the seven loaves and the fish, and having given thanks, He broke them, and gave to the disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.” [Matthew 15:32]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to feed those following the Way of Christ over the three day journey; “for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish (to save the life of *all* his Brethren), so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.” [Matthew 12:40] In this wilderness—the valley of the shadow of death—the followers of Christ are fed with seven loaves of the bread of Christ, representing the seven levels of the perfection of Christ, or the seven mansions of spiritual ascension. Fed by a few little fish who have taken the Great Vow, these disciples of Christ become fishers of men who become fishers of men, providing sustenance to the multitudes on the long journey. For it is here Jesus speaks to the *heart* of His disciples: “Follow Me, and I will make you fishers of men.” [Matthew 4:19] And those who cry out with a compassionate heart ‘to leave no man behind’ in the wilderness of death—they *take* the Great Vow, providing food and shelter for God’s children. Sickness is a sign we are not living our life with a compassionate heart, thinking only of ourself.

74. Christ Mind: Discerning the signs of the times

“And the Pharisees and Sadducees having come, tempting, asked Him to show them a sign from heaven. And answering, He said to them, **“When it is evening, you say, ‘It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.’ And in the morning, ‘It will be foul weather today: for the sky is red and lowring.’ You know how to discern the face of the sky, but you cannot discern the signs of the times. A wicked and adulterous generation seeks after a sign; and there shall be no sign given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonah.”** [Matthew 16:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by always being alert to the signs of the times—that is, the fruits of our works in the *dimension* of time; for as Paul states: “for whatever a man sows, that he will also reap. For he who sows to his flesh will of the flesh reap corruption, but he who sows to the Spirit will of the Spirit reap everlasting life.” [Galatians 6:7] Thus, by following the path of Jonah and giving our life for *all* our Brethren, it will come to pass—after three days and nights in the heart of the earth—we shall see the Sign of Resurrection; “for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish, so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.” [Matthew 12:40] “Therefore, as we have opportunity, let us do good to all.” [Galatians 6:10] “and let us not grow weary while doing good, for in due season we shall reap if we do not lose heart.” [Galatians 6:9] Sickness is a sign we are not ‘discerning’ the signs of the times—and are ignoring the signs of our “own actions”, which guide us to Glory.

Further commentary: During the journey of three days and nights (three aeons of time) we shall see the Sign of Resurrection in three ways; firstly as an inner calling from God to follow the Way, then inwardly as we are wed to Christ, then outwardly as we witness every member of the Body of Christ fully awaken to its Splendor.

75. Christ Mind: Avoiding the doctrine of the Pharisees

"And when the disciples had come to the other side, they forgot to take bread. Then Jesus said to them, **"Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees."** And they reasoned among themselves, saying, "It is because we have taken no bread." And having perceived this, Jesus said, **"O you of little faith, why do you reason among yourselves, because you have taken no bread? Do you not yet understand, nor remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets you took up? Nor the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets you took up? How is it that you do not understand that I spoke to you not concerning bread; but to beware of the leaven (the rising agent) of the Pharisees and Sadducees?"** Then they understood that He did not say to beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and Sadducees." [Matthew 16:5]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to remain astutely aware of the trap of spiritual pride and self-aggrandizement of the Pharisees and Sadducees; who Jesus rebukes "shut up the kingdom of heaven against men." [Matthew 23:13] Beloved Brethren, how many so-called followers of Christ shut up the kingdom of heaven against men?—teaching that God is *outside* and not *within* as the light of men, as the One Indivisible Spirit of God?—for "do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? ... For the temple of God is holy, which *temple* you are." [1 Corinthians 3:16] You are not only this temple, you *are* this Spirit; "for by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit." [1 Corinthians 12:13] KNOW THAT OUR ONLY TASK IS TO ACCEPT WE ARE THIS ONE INDIVISIBLE SPIRIT OF GOD THROUGH THE SINGULAR BODY OF CHRIST, for "He (the Body of Christ) was in the beginning with God." [John 1:1], and "in Him was life, and the life was the light of men." [John 1:4] Wake up child of God and know that "ye are gods"! [John 10:34] Sickness is a sign we are following the doctrine of the Pharisees and Sadducees—and have refused ourself entry into the kingdom of heaven. It is a sign we haven't accepted we are the indivisible Spirit of God in *every* part of the Body of Christ.

Further commentary: As we reflect on the landscape of the assemblies of followers of Christ—what do we see? Pomp and ceremony and stages and the bowing down of the young in obedient service to the hierarchy above. A glorification of the role of the priest in all his finery and splendor. A gluttony of power-wielding over the masses who attend, who are eager to grab their pound of flesh—spiritual vampires feeding on the worship of their followers. A hyping of them into frenzied states or a dulling of them into tarpor and stupor. What madness does this pretend to be the Way of Christ? For did not Jesus say: "he who is greatest among you, let him be as the younger, and he who governs as he who serves. For who is greater, he who sits at the table, or he who serves? Is it not he who sits at the table? Yet I am among you as the One who serves." [Luke 22:26]—for "he who is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whoever exalts himself will be humbled, and he who humbles himself will be exalted." [Matthew 23:11] Let this echo out to all who have ears to hear: HUMBLE YOURSELF BEFORE THE BODY OF CHRIST! And to all followers of Christ, listen more acutely with your ears: "do not be called 'Rabbi'; for One is your Teacher, the Christ, and you are all brethren. Do not call anyone on earth your father; for One is your Father, He who is in heaven. And do not be called teachers; for One is your Teacher, the Christ." [Matthew 23:8]

76. Christ Mind: Opening our heart to the Spirit of truth

“And when Jesus came to the region of Caesarea Philippi, He asked His disciples, saying, ‘Who do men say that the Son of Man is?’ And they said, ‘Some truly John the Baptist: and others Elijah; and others Jeremiah, or one of the prophets.’ He said to them, ‘And you, who do you say that I am?’ And answering, Simon Peter said, ‘You are the Christ, the Son of the living God.’ And answering, Jesus said to him, ‘Blessed are you, Simon Bar-Jonah: for flesh and blood revealed it not to you, but My Father which is in heaven. And I say to you also, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church; and the gates of Hades shall not prevail against it. To you I will give the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever you may bind on earth shall be bound in heaven, and whatsoever you may loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.’” [Matthew 16:13]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by opening our hearts to the Spirit of truth, as did Peter, to hear the truth of Christ directly from our heavenly Father; and not to be led and conditioned by man’s interpretation of the Truth—*whoever* that man may be. For Jesus makes it clear—the Spirit of truth *will* reveal Itself to everyone with an open heart and to everyone with an open mind—and it is only those who hold this heart and mind will form the assembly of His church. As we receive the Spirit of truth directly from our heavenly Father, and rely on no other influence, are we then able to build our mind upon the unassailable Rock of Christ; for we are instructed by Jesus: “no one knows the Son (the Body of Christ) except the Father. Nor does anyone know the Father except the Son, and the one to whom the Son wills to reveal *Him*.” [Matthew 11:27] Here we are given the keys to the kingdom as we accept our Sonship in the Body of Christ—thereby binding to us all those who also accept their Sonship, and loosening anyone who does not. Sickness is a sign we have not established a direct link to the Spirit of truth. It is a sign we are relying on the interpretation of others to decipher the truth of God.

77. Christ Mind: Crucifying our ‘separate’ sense of self

“From that time Jesus began to show to His disciples that He must go away to Jerusalem, and suffer many things from the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and on the third day to be raised. Then having taken Him aside, Peter began to rebuke Him, saying, ‘Be merciful to Yourself, Lord; this shall not happen to You!’ But having turned He said to Peter, ‘Get behind Me, Satan! You are an offense to Me; for you are not mindful of the things of God, but those that be of men.’” Then Jesus said to His disciples, “If any man will come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for My sake shall find it. For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? For the Son of Man will come in the glory of His Father with His angels: and then He shall reward every man according to his works. Truly I say to you, there are some standing here which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of Man coming in His kingdom.” [Matthew 16:21]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to fully commit to identify as the singular Body of Christ—“for as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also is Christ.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] It is impossible to be separate *from* Christ and One *with* Christ at the same time—for we CANNOT take our ‘separate sense of self’ into Christ. Jesus says: “I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away, and every branch that bears fruit He prunes, that it may bear more fruit.” [John 15:1] How can a branch on the Christ Vine not be the *whole* Vine? And this is why Jesus says: “inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40] Yet many so-called followers of Christ do not see themselves as the whole Christ Vine,

let alone a branch on the vine, haplessly clinging to their separate sense of self. It is here they will not experience the *death* of their water droplet until the whole of the Ocean is upon them! Beloved Brethren, we *are* a drop in the Great Ocean of Christ—and if we can crucify our identity as merely the droplet and accept we *are* the entire Great Ocean—then and only then can we truly follow Christ. Here My Brethren we will answer Jesus’ prayer: “And for their sakes I sanctify Myself, that they also may be sanctified by the truth. I do not pray for these alone, but also for those who will believe in Me through their word; that they all may be one, as You, Father, are in Me, and I in You; that they also may be one in Us.” [John 17:21] IT IS IN THIS LIGHT WE SEEK UNITY WITH ALL. Sickness is a sign we are clinging to our separate sense of self—our individual form and our separate will. It is a sign we are resisting complete and total unification *with* the Body of Christ.

78. Christ Mind: Following *solely* the Way of Christ

“And after six days, Jesus took Peter and James and John, his brother, and brought them unto a high mountain on their own; and He was transfigured before them: and His face shone as the sun, and His clothes became white as the light. And behold, there appeared to them Moses and Elijah, talking with Him. Then answering, Peter said to Jesus, “Lord, it is good for us to be here. If You will, let us make here three tabernacles: one for You, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah.” Yet while he spoke, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them; and behold, a voice out of the cloud, saying, **“This is My Son, the beloved, in whom I am well pleased. Hear Him!”** And having heard, the disciples fell upon their face, and were very afraid. And Jesus having come and touched them, said, **“Arise, and be not afraid.”** And having lifted up their eyes, they saw no one, but Jesus Himself alone. And as they were descending from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, **“Tell the vision to no one, until the Son of Man is risen from the dead.”** And the disciples asked Him, saying, “Why then say the scribes that Elijah must come first?” And answering, He said, **“Elijah indeed comes, and will restore all things. But I say to you, that Elijah is already come, and they knew him not, but did to him whatsoever they desired. In this manner also, the Son of Man is about to suffer under them.”** Then the disciples understood that He spoke to them of John the Baptist.” [Matthew 17:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to set before ourselves only One Teacher: the fully perfected Christ; established in our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ. For while Moses and Elijah were highly esteemed by our heavenly Father, they had not, like Jesus, reached full perfection in Christ. And if we wish to learn to become perfected in Christ, why should we follow another who has not attained this perfection? Sickness is a sign we are not following *solely* the Way of Christ.

79. Christ Mind: Holding immovable faith in the power of Christ

“And when they came to the multitude, a man came to Him kneeling down to Him, and saying, “Lord, have mercy on my son; for he is epileptic, and suffers miserably; ... And I brought him to Your disciples, and they were not able to heal him.” Then answering, Jesus said, **“O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? How long shall I endure you? Bring him here to Me.”** And Jesus rebuked it, and the demon went out from him; and the child was healed from that hour. Then the disciples having come to Jesus apart, said, “Why could we not cast it out?” And He said to them, **“Because of your little faith: for truly I say to you; if you have faith as a seed of mustard, you shall say to this mountain, ‘Move from here to there,’ and it will move; and nothing shall be impossible for you. However this kind does not go out, except by prayer and fasting.”** [Matthew 17:14]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to cross over the threshold of our unbelief, by conforming our spirit within our mind with the Spirit of Christ—for “if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ he is not His.” [Romans 8:9] We conform our spirit with the Spirit of Christ by accepting unequivocally that “as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body,

being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] and that “by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit.” [1 Corinthians 12:13] Beloved Brethren, in this state of belief we draw our cup from the singular Cup of Life, the holy Grail, and give Life to all; for “He (the Body of Christ) was in the beginning with God.” [John 1:1], and “in Him was life, and the life was the light of men.” [John 1:4] Only through our complete and total conformation of our spirit to radiate *only* the Spirit of Christ, can we call on the power of Christ. Sickness is a sign we have drawn from a spirit *other* than the holy Spirit, the Spirit of Christ.

Further commentary: Do we not know by now that the Spirit of Christ *is* the holy Spirit and *is* the Spirit of God and *is* the Spirit of truth? Can the Spirit of God be divided and separated in our minds so easily, as we have divided the sons of God? We must stop seeing with the eye of division, for the One Indivisible Spirit of God in our heavenly Father and in His Creation, the Body of Christ, *is* indivisible. It is this mindset of division that has cast us upon the seas of separation and upon the shores of desolation away from the indivisible Spirit of God; Who reveals: “it shall come to pass afterward that I will pour out My Spirit on all flesh; your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. And also on My menservants and on My maidservants I will pour out My Spirit ... So you shall know that I am the LORD your God.” [Joel 2:28]

80. Christ Mind: Raising the Son of Man

“And while they were gathered together in Galilee, Jesus said to them, **“The Son of Man is about to be betrayed into the hands of men, and they will kill Him; and the third day He shall be raised up.”** And they were exceedingly grieved.” [Matthew 17:22]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves never to betray the Son of Man—the Body of Christ—by partaking of the ‘mind’ of men; where in this state of mind, the Son of Man becomes dead within our mind. “How shall we who died to sin live any longer in it?” [Romans 6:2] “For the wages of sin is death, but the gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord.” [Romans 6:2] “Do you not know that to whom you present yourselves slaves to obey, you are that one’s slaves whom you obey, whether of sin leading to death, or of obedience leading to righteousness?” [Romans 6:16] “But now having been set free from sin, and having become slaves of God, you have your fruit to holiness, and the end, everlasting life.” [Romans 6:22] BUT WHO ARE YOU?—only a single member of the Body of Christ, or are you *every* member of the Body of Christ? And has Jesus been fully raised up, or are parts of Him still trapped in the pit of death? For did he not say for all those who have ears to hear: “inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40]? “For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish” to save the life of *all* his fellow Brethren, Jesus says: “so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.” [Matthew 12:40] But to do what?—resurrect his *own* life?—or to resurrect *every* part of the Christ? Thus we can see clearly *His* Resurrection in the physical as Jesus of Nazareth upon the third day—for the third night is still to come—is a symbol of His Greater Resurrection over three days and nights (aeons of time) in the heart of the earth—to raise *every* part of the Body of Christ. Is it a coincidence He is still trying to help *everyone* on earth, or is it because He sees

Himself as *everyone* on earth? Let us commit to SAVING OURSELF over three days and nights—for if we do not, we have partaken of the mind of men, seeking to save our own life, and have betrayed the Son of Man. For the Son of Man “is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] Sickness is a sign we have forsaken the Son of Man for the mind of men and do not ‘see’ ourself as the singular Body of Christ.

81. Christ Mind: Making peace offerings

“And when they came to Capernaum, those that received the temple tax came to Peter, and said, “Does not your Teacher pay the temple tax?” He said, “Yes.” And when he had entered into the house, Jesus anticipated him, saying, **“What do you think, Simon? Of whom do the kings of the earth take customs or taxes? Of their sons, or of strangers?”** And he having said, “Of strangers,” Jesus said to him, **“Then indeed the sons are free. However, lest we should offend them, go to the sea, cast in a hook, and take the first fish that comes up: and having opened its mouth, you will find a silver (stater) coin: having taken that; give it to them for Me and you.”** [Matthew 17:24]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to make peace offerings to those who see us as strangers and not as sons. Here we offer them tokens containing the vibration of that “which will help make them fishers of men”, so whatever they receive is received in the Spirit of Christ, as a father would give a son. For to become as the Son, we must be like the Father—for the Father and the Son *are* the One. [John 10:30] And in treating everyone *like* a Son, we teach their spirit the principle of Sonship. Here we remember—“do not provoke your children to anger” [Ephesians 6:4], and if it does not harm them and it is within your power, give them what they ask; for “if a son asks for bread from any father among you, will he give him a stone?” [Luke 11:11] Sickness is a sign we do not see *everyone* as our Son. It is a sign we are not making peace with those who see us as strangers.

82. Christ Mind: Becoming as little children

“At that time the disciples came unto Jesus, saying, “Who then is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?” And having called a little child, He set it in the midst of them, and said, **“Truly I say to you, except you be converted, and become as the little children, you shall in no way enter into the kingdom of heaven. Whosoever therefore will humble himself as this little child, he is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven.”** [Matthew 18:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to become as little children, by stripping away *all* pride—for “pride goes before destruction, and a haughty spirit before a fall.” [Proverbs 16:18]; for “everyone proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD; *though they join* forces, none will go unpunished.” [Proverbs 16:5] But *why* must we become as little children?—we ask, with the mind of a little child. But how can we learn anything at all if we think we know it all? For did not our brother Jesus remind us—“I still have many things to say to you, but you cannot bear *them* now. However, when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own *authority*, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come. He will glorify Me, for He will take of what is Mine and declare *it* to you.” [John 16:12] Unless we empty our mind as little children to eagerly await this new Truth—how *can* the Spirit of truth come upon us if it has no place in our mind to abide? Sickness is a sign we are acting like ‘know-it-alls’ and *not* as little children. It is a sign we believe we are the depository of Knowledge, displacing the Spirit of truth which speaks for God.

83. Christ Mind: Becoming a shepherd to our Father's flock

"And whoever shall receive one such little child in My name receives Me. But whoever shall cause one of these little ones which believe in Me to stumble, it were better for him if a millstone were hung around his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. Woe to the world because of stumbling causes! For causes to stumble must come, but woe to the man by whom the cause to stumble comes! Thus if your hand or foot causes you to stumble, cut them off, and cast them from you: it is better for you to enter into life lame or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet, to be cast into everlasting fire. And if your eye causes you to stumble, pluck it out, and cast it from you: it is better for you to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes, to be cast into hell fire. Take heed you do not despise one of these little ones; for I say to you, that their angels in heaven all continually behold the face of My Father which is in heaven. For the Son of Man is come to save that which was lost. What think you? If a man has a hundred sheep, and one of them goes astray, does he not leave the ninety-nine, and go to the mountains and seek that which is gone astray? And if he should find it, truly I say to you, that he rejoices over it more than over the ninety-nine which went not astray. Thus it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish." [Matthew 18:5]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by shepherding our heavenly Father's flock—doing *nothing* that will cause *any* of His flock to stray; "for as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ. For by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit. For in fact the body (of Christ) is not one member but many." [1 Corinthians 12:12] It is in understanding primary and secondary sins we can better herd the flock; for a secondary sin of "carnal thinking" automatically stems from the primary sin of a proud and arrogant heart—of closing our mind to the Spirit of truth. Those sons of God, who allowing the Spirit of truth to speak to their hearts as little children, *become* sons of God in the Sonship of Christ; "for as many as are led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God." [Romans 8:14] And in recognizing Ourselves—the Spirit of God—in Ourselves; it is here we receive Christ. And those sons of God, who allowing the spirit of pride to speak to their hearts as 'mightier' than their Brethren, *become* sons of the evil one in the sinking ship of Antichrist; for "he is anti-Christ who denies the Father and the Son." [1 John 2:22] And have we *not* denied the Son if we deny *everyone* is the Body of Christ?—as those branches of Christ lay sleeping comatose; thus scattering the flock of Christ? "Woe to the shepherds who destroy and scatter the sheep of My pasture!" says the LORD ... "I will gather the remnants of My flock ... and bring them back to their folds ... I will set up shepherds over them who will feed them and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, nor shall they be lacking." [Jeremiah 23:1] Please forgive us Father for scattering Your flock of Christ, for we now *heed* Your words—"for the earnest expectation of the creation eagerly waits for the revealing of the sons of God" [Romans 8:19] to each other, as a SINGULAR UNIFIED CHRIST. Sickness is a sign we have scattered the flock of Christ; firstly in our heart, and then in our thoughts, words and actions. It is a sign we are not shepherding the *whole* of our Father's flock to green pastures—thinking 'only' of our own resurrection.

Further commentary: Beloved Brethren in Christ! Do we believe Jesus is rejoicing in the 99 out of 100 sheep who have come back into the fold, while one remains lost in the wilderness of the valley of the shadow of death, dreaming bad dreams, while asleep in a comatose state? Or is He and His fellow Brethren committed to awakening from the sleep every last soul of the Body of Christ? *We pray the latter.*

84. Christ Mind: Coming together in Christ Unity

“And if your brother sins against you, go reprimand him, between you and him alone. If he will hear you, you have gained your brother. But if he will not hear you, take with you one or two more—that by the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established. And if he refuses to hear them, tell it to the church; but if he refuses to hear the church, let him be to you as a Gentile and a tax collector. Truly I say to you, whatsoever you bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever you loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. Again truly I say to you, if two of you on earth may agree on anything that they ask; it shall be done for them by My Father which is in heaven. For where two or three are gathered together in My name: I am there in the midst of them.” [Matthew 18:15]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by coming into the Spirit of Christ Unity, where *all* our actions lead to the joining of the members of the Body of Christ—“for as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] It is in this Spirit of Christ we are *joined* by the Spirit of Christ; for it is our Father’s will that we be united as One in the Body of Christ. For Jesus prays to our Father: “And the glory which You gave Me I have given them, that they may be one just as We are one: I in them, and You in Me; that they may be made perfect in one, and that the world may know that You have sent Me, and have loved them as You have loved Me.” [John 17:22] Sickness is a sign we are *resisting* unity of spirit in the Body of Christ. It is a sign we are wanting to ‘go it alone’ and *be* let loose.

Further commentary: Unity of spirit does not mean joining the bodies of man, but joining the minds of man in the Spirit of Christ. An assembly of Christ Unity is to be solely an activity of the heart, where we open up to the Truth of the indivisible Oneness of God. How many assemblies seek to manipulate their members, and in so doing, bottle their spirits in a veiled war against God? *For freedoms sake our spirits must be free!* “Stand fast therefore in the liberty by which Christ has made us free, and do not be entangled again with a yoke of bondage.” [Galatians 5:1]

85. Christ Mind: Forgiving all trespasses

“Then having come, Peter said to Him, “Lord, how often shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? Until seven times?” Jesus says to him, **“I say to you not until seven times, but until seventy times seven! On account of this, the kingdom of heaven is likened unto a king, which would settle accounts with his servants. And when he began to settle, one was brought to him, a debtor of ten thousand talents. But as he had nothing to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and his children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. The servant, having fallen down, therefore worshipped him, saying, ‘Have patience with me, and I will pay you all.’ Then the lord of that servant, moved with compassion, released him, and forgave him the debt. But having gone, the same servant found one of his fellow servants, which owed him a hundred denarii: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, ‘Pay everything you owe!’ And having fallen down, his fellow servant begged him, saying, ‘Have patience with me, and I will pay you all.’ And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt. So when his fellow servants had seen what was done, they were deeply grieved; and came and told their lord all that was done. Then his lord, after he had called him, said to him, ‘You wicked servant, I forgave you all that debt, because you begged me. Should you not have had compassion on your fellow servant, just as I had compassion on you? And his lord was angry, and delivered him to the tormentors, until he should pay to him all that was due. So also My heavenly Father shall do to you, if from your heart, each of you does not forgive his brother.”** [Matthew 18:21]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by forgiving *all* our Brethren their trespasses against us—for if we do not, **THEIR DEBTS BECOME OURS.**

Know all of God's children are in a permanent state of Grace; whereby we receive the perfect love of our heavenly Father unobstructed—until we do not. For by the Law—as the Body of Christ *is* indivisible—our Father gives to us what we give to our Brethren, and denies to us what we deny to our Brethren; “therefore, whatever you want men to do to you, do also to them, for this is the Law and the Prophets.” [Matthew 7:12] Within this Law is the *Law of the Debtors Prison* that prevents our spirit from experiencing the gentle redemption of our Father's Love—for the love we deny our Brethren IS denied us. Our brother Jesus therefore guides us: “love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who spitefully use you and persecute you.” [Matthew 5:44] ... “First be reconciled to your brother, and then come and offer your gift (to your heavenly Father). Agree with your adversary quickly, while you are on the way with him, lest your adversary deliver you to the judge, the judge hand you over to the officer, and you be thrown into prison. Assuredly, I say to you, you will by no means get out of there till you have paid the last penny.” [Matthew 5:24] Sickness is a sign we have *not* forgiven our Brethren their trespasses against us. It is a sign we are not praying for *every* part of the Body of Christ to be blessed by the *holy* Spirit of Christ.

86. Christ Mind: Transcending the spirit of bondage

“Pharisees also came unto Him, testing Him, and saying to Him, “Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife for every cause?” And answering this, He said, **“Have you not read, that He which created from the beginning, made them male and female, and said, ‘For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and the two shall be one flesh’? As such, they are no more two, but one flesh. What therefore God has joined together, let no man tear apart.”** They said to Him, “Why then did Moses command to give a certificate of divorcement, and to divorce her?” He said to them, **“Moses, in view of your hardness of heart permitted you to divorce your wives; but from the beginning it was not so. And I say to you, that whosoever shall divorce his wife, except for fornication, and shall marry another, commits adultery; and whosoever marries her which is divorced, commits adultery.”** His disciples said to Him, “If this is the case of the man with the wife, it is better not to marry.” But He said to them, **“Not all can receive this saying, except to those to whom it is given. For there are eunuchs which were born so from their mother's womb; and there are eunuchs which were made eunuchs of men; and there are eunuchs which made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.”** [Matthew 19:3]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to rise above committing *all* acts of adultery, which Jesus describes as anyone looking at another as an object of lust; for “whoever looks at a woman to lust for her has already committed adultery with her in his heart.” [Matthew 5:28] We are taught by God that craving *anything* in this world, *any* form, *anything* of the flesh, is a worshipping of mammon, which separates us from solely worshipping God; for “no one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon.” [Matthew 6:24] For “you did not receive the spirit of bondage (in human existence) again to fear (the effects of attaching yourself to it all over again—!), but you received the Spirit of Sonship by whom we cry out, “Abba, Father.”” [Romans 8:15] “For we know that the whole creation groans and labors with birth pangs together until the present time” [Romans 8:22], as we transcend our attachment to earthly existence and rise above all suffering; “because the creation itself also will be delivered from the bondage of corruption (of the spirit attached to physical form) into the glorious liberty of the children of God.” [Romans 8:21] And those who live a life of celibacy, who have entered the life of the eunuch voluntarily “for the kingdom of heaven's sake”,

do so to become as Wayfarers for other children of God to transcend physical life. Sickness is a sign we are refusing to give birth to the Christ child within; choosing to stay in the womb of physical existence by living primarily according to the flesh.

Further commentary: Cutting off an appendage will not cut out the spirit of lust in our heart. Only the fervent daily praying with our hands on heart for the spirit of lust to be removed from our heart will accomplish the goal; for “you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you.” [Romans 8:9] In this way we become bound and then unbound by the covenant of the Law of the Spirit as we call upon the Spirit to remove our afflictions—for “if by the Spirit you put to death the deeds of the body, you will live.” [Romans 8:13]; for “to be carnally minded *is* death, but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace.” [Romans 8:6]

87. Christ Mind: Removing all obstacles to the Christ

“Then were brought unto Him little children, that He might put His hands on them, and might pray: and the disciples rebuked them. But Jesus said, **“Permit the little children, and do not forbid them to come unto Me; for of such is the kingdom of heaven.”** [Matthew 19:13]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by removing all internal and external obstacles, within our power, that restrict us or anyone else from receiving and embodying the Spirit of Christ. For as members of the Body of Christ—“who shall separate us from the love of Christ? *Shall* tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?” [Romans 8:35] We must do all we can to remove the blocks, inwardly and outwardly; “for the earnest expectation of the creation eagerly waits for the revealing of the sons of God.” [Romans 8:19] Only *we*, fellow Brethren, prevent us from knowing the Christ, for until we see the Christ in All how can we know the Christ? “For as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] Only by bowing before Christ in everyone who comes before us, can we truly follow Christ; “for by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit.” [1 Corinthians 12:13] Sickness is a sign we are seeing an obstacle between Christ and the Body of Christ, where in reality there is none. It is a sign we are preventing ourselves and others entering the kingdom.

Further commentary: How many so-called followers of Christ—who believing they have been anointed by Christ—believe they are in possession of Christ, the Truth and the Way and can dispense it to others according to *their* way? There is only One Teacher—and “whoever exalts himself will be humbled, and he who humbles himself will be exalted.” [Matthew 23:12] Therefore “do not be called teachers, for One is your Teacher, the Christ.” [Matthew 23:10] And as the Spirit of truth who speaks for Christ speaks to *every* member of the Body of Christ, how can we *dare* claim to know its Whole Meaning?—“for when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, ... He will take of what is Mine and declare *it* to you.” [John 16:13] It is this which is the greatest obstacle of them all, surplanting ourself in the seat of the Anointed One as the depository of God’s Truth. “For I say, through the grace given to me, to everyone who is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think ... for as we have many members in one body ... so we, being many, are one body in Christ, and individually members of one another.” [Romans 12:3]

88. Christ Mind: Giving all we have to help the poor

"And behold, one having come to Him, said, "Teacher, what good shall I do, that I may have eternal life?" And He said to him, **"Why do you ask Me about what is good? Only One is good: but if you desire to enter into life, keep the commandments."** He said to Him, "Which?" Jesus said, **"You shall not murder; you shall not commit adultery; you shall not steal; you shall not bear false witness; honor one's father and one's mother; and, you shall love your neighbor as yourself."** The young man said to Him, "All these things have I kept; what yet do I lack?" Jesus said to him, **"If you desire to be perfect, go, sell your possessions, and give to the poor, and you shall have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me."** But when the young man heard this saying, he went away grieving; for he had many possessions. Then said Jesus to His disciples, **"Truly I say to you, that a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. And again I say to you, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God."** And having heard, the disciples were exceedingly amazed, saying, "Who then can be saved?" But looking on, Jesus said to them, **"With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible."** [Matthew 19:16]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by giving all that we have to help all of God's children; for "if there is among you a poor man of your brethren, within any of the gates in your land which the LORD your God is giving you, you shall not harden your heart nor shut your hand from your poor brother ... for the poor will never cease from the land; therefore I command you, saying, 'You shall open your hand wide to your brother, to your poor and your needy, in your land.'" [Deuteronomy 15:7] "And you shall not glean your vineyard, nor shall you gather *every* grape of your vineyard; you shall leave them for the poor and the stranger: I am the LORD your God." [Leviticus 19:10] Sickness is a sign we are not funneling all we have been given by God into helping the poor in body, mind and spirit. It is a sign we are tending to our *own* vineyard, instead of laboring in our Father's.

89. Christ Mind: Laboring in our Father's vineyard

"Then answering, Peter said to Him, "Behold, we have forsaken all and followed You; what therefore shall we have?" And Jesus said to them, **"Truly I say to you, you who have followed Me, when the Son of Man sits upon the throne of His glory, you also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. And everyone that has forsaken houses, or brothers, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for My name's sake, shall receive a hundredfold, and shall inherit eternal life—but many first shall be last, and the last first."** For the kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man, a householder, which went out in the morning to hire laborers into his vineyard. And when he had agreed with the laborers for a denarius a day, he sent them into his vineyard. And having gone out about the third hour, he saw others standing idle in the marketplace; and he said to them, 'You go also into the vineyard, and whatever is right I will give you.' And they went. And again, having gone out about the sixth and ninth hour, he did likewise. And about the eleventh hour, having gone out, he found others standing, and said to them, 'Why have you stood here idle all day?' They said to him, 'Because no one has hired us.' He said to them, 'You go also into the vineyard, and whatever is right you will receive.' And when evening came, the lord of the vineyard said to his steward, 'Call the laborers, and give them their wages, beginning from the last to the first.' So those having come about the eleventh hour, they each received a denarius. But when the first came, they supposed that they should receive more, and they each also received a denarius. And having received it, they murmured against the householder, saying, 'These last have worked one hour, and you have made them equal to us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.' But answering one of them, he said, 'Friend, I do you no wrong; did you not agree with me for a denarius? Take what is yours, and go your way: I will give to this, the last, the same as to you. Or is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Or is your eye evil, because I am good?' So the last shall be first, and the first last; for many are called, but few chosen." [Matthew 19:27]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by laboring in our heavenly Father's vineyard; accepting gladly the terms *every* laborer receives an equal share

in *the Resurrection*. For if “the body (of Christ) is not one member but many.” [1 Corinthians 12:13], and “all the members of that one body, being many, are one body” [1 Corinthians 12:12], should we not want every part of the Body of Christ to be treated equally as one and the same? Or do we suppose we are going to receive a greater share of the pie—and then in the afterlife, stand idly by while the grapes in the vineyard, yet to be harvested, fall on the ground and turn to mush? I can tell you this is the great desire of many a so-called follower of Christ, who gleefully rejoice in their hearts—believing they will be first in line—while the *least of these our brethren*, they pray, fall by the wayside and never see the light of day! If this is our desire, we should rip it out of our heart before we are cast into outer darkness—for Jesus reminds us: “inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me!” [Matthew 25:40] Fellow Brethren, we *are* laborers in our Father’s vineyard, but not for the speck of time you imagine is offered to you in this parody of earthly life, but for a great *season*—over three incalculable aeons of time—over three days and nights—until *every* grape is harvested from the vine; “for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish (to save the life of *all* his Brethren), so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.” [Matthew 12:40] The Body of Christ is akin to a trillion sleeping beauties. If we wish to awaken the entire Body of Christ we must awaken *every* beauty—for this IS the mission of Jesus Christ; and if we are not *with* Him we are against him. For united we stand, but divided we fall. Sickness is a sign we do not believe in ONE FOR ALL and ALL FOR ONE. It is a sign we do not see “*Ourself*” in All and inwardly desire a greater reward from our heavenly Father.

Further commentary: It is ONLY in laboring to bear fruit in our fellow Brethren’s branch—the ripening of *their* good virtues—that we bear fruit in our own. For as Jesus says: “I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away, and every branch that bears fruit He prunes, that it may bear more fruit.” [John 15:1] Let us be under *no* illusion that in leaving this world, we enter the vineyard of Jesus Christ and stop bearing fruit!—for if we are not continually bearing fruit, we are removed from the Christ Vine.

90. Christ Mind: Forbearing the crucifixion of the Son of Man

“And Jesus, going up to Jerusalem, took aside on the way the twelve disciples and said to them, **“Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and the Son of Man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and scribes; and they will condemn Him to death, and will deliver Him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify: and the third day He shall rise.”** [Matthew 20:17]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by forbearing the crucifixion of the Son of Man—the Spirit of Christ—we now embody; for “you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you ... (for) if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ, he is not His.” [Romans 8:9] Beloved Brethren, we have come into the middle of the vipers nest where billions of members of the Body of Christ are being held captive by the evil one. And he is not happy we are here, and his counterdefence is to infiltrate the churches of this world with priests and scribes to betray the Son of Man, by denying the Son of Man in anyone who dares imitate Christ—arguing Jesus is the *only* Son of Man. How many followers of Christ have been fooled and conditioned to believe they can never embody the Spirit of Christ! “Woe to you (clerical) lawyers! For you have taken away the key of

knowledge. You did not enter in yourselves, and those who were entering in you hindered.” [Luke 11:52] For three incalculable aeons, the Body of Christ will bear this rot, and on the third day, in the third aeon, the Son of Man will rise in everyone who has ears to hear, and night will fall upon those who fail to listen. Sickness is a sign we are not forbearing the attack on the Spirit of Christ we embody. It is a sign we are holding fear, in response to being attacked and crucified by others.

91. Christ Mind: Giving our life as a ransom for many

“Then came to Him the mother of Zebedee’s sons, with her sons (the disciples James and John), worshipping Him, and asking something from Him. And He said to her, **“What do you will?”** She said to Him, “Grant that these my two sons may sit, one on Your right hand and the other on the left, in Your kingdom.” But Jesus answered and said, **“You do not know what you ask. Are you able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?”** They said to Him, “We are able.” And He said to them, **“You shall indeed drink of My cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on My right hand, and on My left, is not Mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of My Father.”** And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two brothers. But Jesus called them unto Him, and said, **“You know that the rulers of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and those that are great exercise authority over them. But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your servant; and whosoever desires to be first among you, let him be your slave: even as the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a ransom for many.”** [Matthew 20:20]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by offering our own life as a ransom, to help save the lives of our fellow Brethren still caught under the spell of the evil one. Here there is no sibling rivalry for our heavenly Father’s favor, for we see clearly our Father’s children *are* our own. What would we not do for *all* of our children snatched and blind-folded by the Great Kidnapper? Would we not give our life willingly for the return of *every* last child, so that the veil, separating them from their divinity, can be removed? So that they may know “we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are being TRANSFORMED INTO THE SAME IMAGE (as our Father) from glory to glory, just as by the Spirit of the Lord”? [2 Corinthians 3:18] For it is only in the removal of the blind-fold of men can the children of God know “ye are gods” [John 10:34]. It is only by accepting our Unity in Christ, as Jesus proclaimed: “inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me” [Matthew 25:40], can the veil of Antichrist *be* removed; “because the *veil* is taken away in Christ.” [2 Corinthians 3:14] Yet we must demonstrate this by taking the Great Vow to awaken *every* part of the Body of Christ over three days and nights in the heart of the earth; “for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish (to save the life of *all* his Brethren), so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.” [Matthew 12:40] Only in this way do we become slaves of God to every part of God; for “having been set free from sin, and having become slaves of God, you have your fruit to holiness, and the end, everlasting life.” [Romans 6:22] Sickness is a sign we see ourself as an individual and *not* as the Body of Christ. It is a sign we seek fame and glory—desiring ‘glorification’ of the individual self.

Further commentary: Many will drink from the Cup of Christ (His teachings) and be baptized by Christ with the Holy Spirit and with fire (the ongoing burning away of all we are not in the baptism of fire), but only our heavenly Father will appoint those worthy to sit on the right and left hand of our Lord Savior Jesus Christ.

92. Christ Mind: *Re-member-ing* the Body of Christ

“And behold, two blind men sitting by the wayside, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, ‘Lord, have mercy on us, Son of David!’ And the crowd rebuked them that they should be silent; but they cried out more ... And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, **“What do you will that I should do unto you?”** They said to Him, ‘Lord, that our eyes may be opened.’ So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed Him.” [Matthew 20:30]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by opening our hearts to all who ask for our help, and offering assistance wherever we are led by God. Only by seeing with the *eye* of compassion, the eye of goodness, can we fully embody the pure light of God—for “the lamp of the body is the eye. If therefore your eye is good, your whole body will be full of light.” [Matthew 6:22] Only with this eye of goodness can we embrace each child of God as our own; for “can a woman forget her nursing child, and not have compassion on the son of her womb? Surely they may forget, yet I ... (says the LORD) ... will not forget you.” [Isaiah 49:15] For it is only by fully *re-MEMBER-ing* all members of the Body of Christ, can the Body of Christ be fully *re-MEMBER-ed* in our minds. Thus remembrance is the *heart* of compassion—leading both giver and receiver to drink of the Cup of Life, and restoring sight to both. Sickness is a sign we are not seeing with the heart and eye of compassion. It is a sign we are resisting *re-member-ing* the Body of Christ.

93. Christ Mind: Rolemodeling humility (coming off our high horse)

“And when they drew near to Jerusalem and came to Bethphage unto the Mount of Olives, then Jesus sent two disciples, saying to them, **“Go into the village over against you, and at once you will find a donkey tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them to Me. And if any man says anything to you, you shall say, ‘The Lord has need of them,’ and at once he will send them.”** All this was done, that it may be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying: “Tell the daughter of Zion (the children of Jerusalem), ‘Behold, your King comes to you, meek, and sitting upon a donkey, and a colt, the foal of a donkey.’” [Matthew 21:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by rolemodeling humility for the children of God, who in their quest for individual glory have raised themselves above the Body of Christ—for in raising oneself above *any* part of the Christ, we automatically come apart from the *Spirit* of Christ. And this is why Jesus instructs *everyone* who has ears to hear: “inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40] And thus our path to *individual* glory is the antithesis of glorifying our individual self. For in Truth we are *not* an individual in Christ, but EVERY part of the singular Body of Christ. “Therefore the Lord will strike with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion ... who are haughty, and walk with outstretched necks and wanton eyes ... in that day the Lord will take away the finery: the jingling anklets, the scarves ... the perfume boxes, the charms, and the rings ... the fine linen, the turbans, and the robes ... and she *being* desolate shall sit on the ground.” [Isaiah 3:16] *FOR THE LAW IS: those in the Body of Christ who seek to outshine one another like glittering fools will be made low—and those who make themselves low will shine above the rest.* And so it is *upon* this law of laws we all sit and cast our lot in the Wake of the storm. Sickness is a sign we are elevating ourselves *above* our fellow Brethren in our heart. It is a sign we are sitting on a ‘high’ horse and seeking individual glory.

94. Christ Mind: Censoring those who have crossed the line

"And Jesus went into the temple and cast out all those selling and buying in the temple, and overturned the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of those that sold doves. And He said to them, **"It has been written, 'My house shall be called a house of prayer;' but you have made it a den of thieves."** [Matthew 21:12]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by pointing out to our fellow Brethren *where* they have crossed the line, and employing various ways to censor each child with a formidable rebuke, so they know a lesson is being given. For it is only with a parent's love can we rebuke our fellow Brethren, who would otherwise see right through our attempts to control and manipulate their minds. Sickness is a sign we are not censoring those who have crossed the line, and instead holding anger in our hearts. It is a sign we lack courage to communicate the lessons to our fellow Brethren, who may otherwise slip backwards *without* our loving guidance.

95. Christ Mind: Being wholly dependant on the 'Spirit' of Christ

"And the blind and the lame came to Him in the temple; and He healed them. And when the chief priests and the scribes saw the wonders that He did, and the children crying out in the temple, and saying, "Hosanna to the Son of David!"—they were indignant, and said to Him, "Do You hear what these say?" And Jesus said to them, **"Yes, have you never read, 'Out of the mouth of babes and nursing infants you have perfected praise'?"** [Matthew 21:14]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by being wholly dependant on the 'Spirit' of Christ—*God the Mother*—as a nursing infant suckles from its mother's breast; (for) "if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ, he is not His." [Romans 8:9] Here we rely completely on the Spirit of truth to guide us *into* the Spirit of Christ, for "when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own *authority*, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come. He will glorify Me, for He will take of what is Mine and declare *it* to you." [John 16:13] It is here, Brethren, that we—as nursing infants—open our minds to drink *only* the milk of the Spirit of truth, relying on no other influencing factors. But we must look *WITHIN*, for the Spirit of truth dwells only in our *hearts*, and not in the letter or the minds of men; for Jesus says: "And I will pray the Father, and He will give you another Helper, that He may abide with you forever—the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it neither sees Him nor knows Him, for He dwells with you and will be in you." [John 14:16] And here, guided only by the *Spirit* of truth—God the Mother—our faith in Christ is perfected. Sickness is a sign we are relying on other influencing factors, apart from the Spirit of truth, to guide us in our life. It is a sign we don't trust our heart-intuition, which speaks to us as the Voice of truth.

Further commentary: The holy temples of God, the minds of men, cannot be free until the conditioning of man is completely undone. How many so-called followers of Christ seek to willfully brainwash the minds of men and surplant the Spirit of truth—declaring, "*I am the Truth and the Way*"? Children of God of the Most High, Jesus did not advise us to follow man, or any assembly of men, but *only* the Spirit of truth. For "do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which *temple* you are." [1 Corinthians 3:16]

96. Christ Mind: Bearing fruit in the Body of Christ

"Now in the morning, having come back into the city, He was hungry. And having seen a fig tree along the way, He came to it, and found nothing on it, but leaves only. And He said to it, **'Let there be no more fruit from you, unto the age.'**" And instantly the fig tree withered away." [Matthew 21:18]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by continually bearing fruit on the Vine of Christ, so that all members of the Body of Christ are fed on their journey—over three days and nights in the heart of the earth; "for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish (to save the life of *all* his Brethren), so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth." [Matthew 12:40] Jesus says: "I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away, and every branch that bears fruit He prunes, that it may bear more fruit." [John 15:1] Sickness is a sign we have *stopped* bearing fruit to feed the hungry of mind, body and spirit.

97. Christ Mind: Belief in the *power* of manifestation

"And having seen it the disciples marvelled, saying, 'How did the fig tree instantly wither away?' And answering, Jesus said to them, **'Truly I say to you, if you have faith, and do not doubt, you shall not only do this, of the fig tree; but also if you shall say to the mountain, 'You be lifted up, and you be cast into the sea,' it will be done. And all things, whatsoever you ask in prayer, believing, you shall receive.'**" [Matthew 21:20]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to understand the *power* of the children of God—who manifest at will *whatever* they believe; "for as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ." [1 Corinthians 12:12] Thereby each member of the Body of Christ—for the Father and the Son *are* the One—embodies the will of God in individualized form to *co*-create using the Father's power. Here whatever we will, we decree. And this is our prayer to Source, a decree of momentum of the will of God—to make manifest whatever our hearts desire. Thus "ask and it will be given to you; seek, and you will find; knock, and it will be opened to you. For everyone who asks receives, and he who seeks finds, and to him who knocks it will be opened." [Matthew 7:7] Either positively or negatively, our decrees *will* manifest; for our Father's individualized will is constantly in motion. Here our only task is to decide *what* we believe, for our belief *is* our choice we set into motion. Sickness is a sign we are holding a negative image of our future, and projecting this onto the screen of life. It is a sign we doubt in our own 'power' to co-create a positive life.

Further commentary: If our Father in heaven were a genie in a bottle and granted us every wish, what would we wish? Abundance or lack or life or death? We must make up our mind and decree to our Father what we desire, for our Father is the Great Genie and will grant us all we desire. Know all we have experienced in our life to date we have imagined and projected onto the screen of life. Our illnesses are a mirror of our dis-eased state of mind; our dramas are a mirror of our desire for drama; our pain is a mirror of our desire for pain; and even our tragedies are a mirror of our desire for tragedy. How many of us choose pleasure, which is pain in disguise? How many of us worry, which is the rejection of peace? We must all account for our own life's journey and decide again the next chapter of our life.

98. Christ Mind: Bypassing the minds of men

"And when He came into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto Him while teaching, and said, "By what authority do You do these things? And who gave You this authority?" And answering, Jesus said to them, **"I will also ask you one thing, which if you tell Me, I will also tell you by what authority I do these things. The baptism of John, from where was it? From heaven, or from men?"** And they reasoned with themselves, saying, "If we shall say, 'From heaven,' He will say to us, 'Why did you not then believe him?' But if we shall say, 'Of men,' we fear the multitude; for all hold John as a prophet." And answering Jesus, they said, "We cannot tell." And He said to them, **"Neither can I tell you by what authority I do these things."** [Matthew 21:23]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by only speaking to the *spirit* of man—not to change his mind, but to change his heart; for it is in his heart his spirit lies. A man's mind is already made up and can only be changed by his *own* heart, so we must bypass the mind of man and reach into his heart. Here we are led by the Spirit of Christ to become *surgeons* of the heart; for "the LORD is near to the brokenhearted, and saves those who are crushed in spirit." [Psalm 34:18] As surgeons we must speak directly from our heart to the hearts of our fellow Brethren, to help resuscitate their heart and their spirit—for "I will give you a new heart and put a new spirit within you (says the LORD); I will take the heart of stone out of your flesh and give you a heart of flesh." [Ezekiel 36:26] Sickness is a sign we are not speaking directly from our heart to the *hearts* of our fellow Brethren. It is a sign we are seeking to communicate from our mind—with the minds of men.

99. Christ Mind: Exhorting the *living* God

(continued) **"But what think you? A man had two sons; and having come to the first, he said, 'Son, go today, work in the vineyard.' And answering he said, 'Sir I will not,' but afterward, having repented, he went. And having come to the second, he said likewise. And answering, he said, 'Sir I will go,' and he went not. Which of the two did the will of his father?"** They said, "The first." Jesus said to them, **"Truly I say to you, that the tax collectors and the harlots go before you into the kingdom of God. For John (the Baptist) came unto you in the way of righteousness, and you believed him not: but the tax collectors and the harlots believed him: and you, having seen, not even afterward repented to believe him."** [Matthew 21:28]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves before the Spirit of Christ in *all* who embody the Way of Righteousness. Only by having some remnant of the Spirit of Christ can our heart leap and declare—"there is the Way, the Truth and the Life!" How can a heart hardened to the Truth, see the Way of Truth? Therefore "as the Holy Spirit says: *"Today, if you will hear His voice, do not harden your hearts as in the rebellion,"* ... lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief in departing from the living God; but exhort one another daily, while it is called *"Today,"* lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin." [Hebrews 3:7] Fellow Brethren, if we do not witness the living God in each other, how can we ourselves become a part of the living and enter the River of Life to rest eternally? "For we who have believed do enter that rest, as He (the Holy Spirit) has said: *"So I swore in My wrath, 'They (who don't believe) shall not enter My rest.'"*" [Hebrews 4:3] Sickness is a sign we have hardened our heart to God's Truth, in a 'rebellious refusal' to *exhort the living God* in those who embody the Way of Righteousness.

Further commentary: Brethren! How many so-called followers of Christ in all their self-glory raise themselves up looking down upon their Brethren in sheer disgust?—blind to any trace of goodness. "Brood of vipers! How can you, being evil, speak

good things? For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks.” [Matthew 12:34] Know we will *never* enter the kingdom of God until we see the good in all. And lest you believe there is not goodness in all, you deceive yourselves, Brethren, for “all things were made through Him (the Christ) and without Him nothing was made that was made. In Him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend it.” [John 1:4]

Little light of God, please forgive me for not seeing the light in you; for you are me and I am you. How can the light in us be worlds apart, except if it is me who is torn apart? You are my savior in whom I see—the light of God to victory.

100. Christ Mind: Exhorting the chief cornerstone (the Body of Christ)

(continued) **“Here another parable: There was a man, a householder, which planted a vineyard, and put a hedge around it, and dug a winepress in it, and built a tower; and let it out to farmers, and went into a far country. And when the fruits of the season drew near, he sent his servants to the farmers, to receive his fruits. And the farmers took his servants; beat one, killed another, and another they stoned. Again, he sent other servants, more than the first, and they did likewise unto them. But lastly, he sent to them his son, saying, ‘They will revere my son.’ But the farmers having seen the son, said among themselves, ‘This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.’ And having taken him, they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. So when the lord of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those farmers?”** They said to Him, “He will destroy evilly those wicked men, and will let out his vineyard to other farmers, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.” Jesus said to them, **“Did you never read in the scriptures: ‘The stone which the builders rejected, the same has become the chief cornerstone. This was the LORD’s doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes’? On account of this I say to you, the kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a people bringing forth its fruits. And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.”** [Matthew 21:33]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves to bow down in reverence to pay homage to all members of the Body of Christ; “for as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] This Body of Christ, which the children of God have rejected, **IS** the chief cornerstone of the kingdom of God; and unless we fall to our knees to pay homage to each member of the Body of Christ—it *will* fall upon us and grind us to dust! Beloved Brethren, if we imagine we can single out Jesus for reverence and hold all others with irreverence in our hearts, then we are dreaming—the most terrible of nightmares; for Jesus says: “inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40]! Are we so blind we cannot see past our own nose?—for when we reject *anyone* in the Body of Christ we have seized it, beaten it and killed it in our minds; knowing it is the rightful heir that will break in two our wicked pride and illusion of a separate self (!) Thus we must give fruit and reverence to *every* son our Father sends us, or else our fruit-bearing days *will* come to an end. Sickness is a sign we are holding irreverence in our hearts for another member of the Body of Christ. It is a sign we are refusing to share the fruit of our harvest with ‘ALL’ of the children of God.

Further commentary: As we greet our fellow Brethren let us remember each *is* the chief cornerstone of the kingdom of God; “for by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit.” [1 Corinthians 12:13] Let us pay homage to the Spirit of God, that exists and gives life to *every* one, in a silent gentle bow.

101. Christ Mind: Being *wed* to the Body of Christ

(continued) “And answering, Jesus again spoke unto them in parables, and said: **“The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man, a king, which made a marriage for his son, and sent forth his servants to call those that were invited to the wedding; and they were not willing to come. Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, ‘Tell those which are invited, “Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and fatlings are killed, and all things are ready; come to the wedding feast.”’ But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his field, another to his business: and the rest having laid hold of his servants, treated them spitefully and killed them. But the king was angry: and having sent forth his armies, he destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city. Then he said to his servants, ‘The wedding is ready, but those which were invited were not worthy. Go then into the partings of the highways, and as many as you shall find, invite to the marriage.’ So those servants went out into the highways, and did gather as many as they found, both good and bad, and the wedding was filled with guests. And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man not being clothed in a wedding garment; and he said to him, ‘Friend, how did you enter here not having a wedding garment?’ And he was speechless. Then the king said to the servants, ‘Having bound him hand and foot, cast him into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.’ For many are called, but few are chosen.”** [Matthew 22:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by putting on our wedding garment, the *Spirit* of Christ, in preparation to be wed to the *Body* of Christ; (for) ... “if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ, he is not His.” [Romans 8:9] As members of the Body of Christ we are currently *engaged* to be joined to the Body of Christ, however we must show up to the wedding and be wearing our wedding garment! For it is only in our mind and spirit can we be fully joined to the Body of Christ, where you will “be renewed in the spirit of your mind.” [Ephesians 4:23] Here the paradox of the wedding becomes apparent—we can only be *renewed* in the spirit of our mind if we *join* with all others in the Body of Christ, and we can only be *joined* with the Body of Christ if we are renewed in the spirit of our mind. Only by seeing ourself as *everyone* in the Body of Christ can we be fully renewed in the spirit of our mind and be fully joined to the Body of Christ—for the wedding is the great joining of our minds with the Body of Christ which *is* indivisible. Sickness is a sign we are resisting the wedding to join with all others in the Spirit of Christ. It is a sign we see it as an unwelcome invitation intruding upon our life.

Further commentary: Who *are* those who were initially invited to the wedding, but turned it down? It is those who have given their allegiance to God and profess to do His will; but when our Father comes to them to bow before *all* His children, who in their self-glory aspire to greatness, they cannot bear to lower themselves to being equal with all—to wed the *entire* Body of Christ. They are unable to “put on the new man who is renewed in knowledge according to the image of Him who created him, where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcised or uncircumcised, barbarian, Scythian, slave *nor* free, but Christ is all and in all.” [Colossians 3:11] “I, therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you to walk worthy of the calling with which you were called ... endeavoring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. *There is* one body and one Spirit, just as you were called in one hope of your calling; one Lord, one faith, one baptism; one God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and IN YOU ALL.” [Ephesians 4:1] Only by *accepting* our eternal oneness do we *become* wed in Oneness to the *entire* Body of Christ.

102. Christ Mind: Renouncing ‘all we are not’

“Then having gone, the Pharisees took counsel how they might ensnare Him in His words. And they sent unto Him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, “Teacher, we know that You are true, and teach the way of God in truth, nor care You for anyone, for You see not the appearance of men; tell us therefore, what do You think? Is it lawful to give tribute to Caesar, or not?” But Jesus perceiving their wickedness, said, **“Why do you test Me, hypocrites? Show Me the tribute money.”** And they brought unto Him a denarius. And He said to them, **“Whose is this image, and inscription?”** They said to Him, “Caesar’s.” Then He said to them, **“Render therefore unto Caesar the things of Caesar; and unto God the things of God.”** [Matthew 22:15]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by renouncing all that is not of God, including our own body of the flesh, and surrendering this to the laws of this world; “for where your treasure is, there your heart will be also ... (thus) do not lay up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust destroy and where thieves break in and steal; but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven.” [Matthew 6:19] For why spend a single moment worrying about the things of this world that will be laid bare to waste?—for “he who gathered much had nothing left over, and he who gathered little had no lack.” [2 Corinthians 8:15] Fellow Brethren, only our mind, soul-body and spirit are of God, and should accordingly be surrendered to God. Here we must stop worshipping ‘all we are not’; for “what agreement has the temple of God with idols? For you *are* the temple of the living God. As God has said: “I dwell in them and walk among them ...” [2 Corinthians 6:16] Sickness is a sign we haven’t renounced the things of this world—‘all we are not’. It is a sign we haven’t surrendered our mind, our soul-body and our spirit *entirely* to God.

103. Christ Mind: Renouncing earthly relationships

“On that day the Sadducees came to Him, which say there is no resurrection, and they asked Him, saying, “Teacher, Moses said, if a man should die, not having children, his brother shall marry his wife, and shall raise up seed for his brother. Now there were among us seven brothers: and the first, having married, died, and not having seed, left his wife to his brother. Likewise the second also, and the third, unto to the seventh. And last of all the woman died. Therefore in the resurrection, which of the seven shall she be the wife? For all had her.” And answering, Jesus said to them, **“You err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God. For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as angels of God in heaven. But concerning the resurrection of the dead, have you not read what was spoken to you by God, saying, ‘I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob’? God is not of the dead, but of the living.”** [Matthew 22:23]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by renouncing attachment to *anything* other than God, including all earthly relationships; for “everyone who has left houses or brothers or sisters or father or mother or wife or children or lands, for My name’s sake, shall receive a hundredfold, and inherit eternal life.” [Matthew 19:29] Beloved Brethren, only those who are worshipping *solely* the Spirit of God, and none other, have entered eternal life; for “no one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon.” [Matthew 6:24] The worshipping of *any* relationship is the worshipping of form—and as “form” is subject to death, anyone who worships form is also subject to death. This is “because the carnal mind is enmity against God; for it is not subject to the law of God, nor indeed can be ... for to be carnally minded *is* death, but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace.” [Romans 8:6] “Therefore, brethren ... if you live according to the flesh you will die; but if by the Spirit you put to death the deeds of the body,

you will live.” [Romans 8:12] Sickness is a sign we are not worshipping ‘*solely*’ the Spirit of God. It is a sign we are worshipping form in all its many variations.

Further commentary: Fellow Brethren, how many so-called followers of Christ are worshipping form and suffering in the state of death of “wailing and gnashing of teeth.” [Matthew 13:42]? Know the state of death *is* the absence of peace, and this is created when we attach ourselves to *any* form, which IS subject to death. If we imagine in our wildest dreams we can follow Christ and attach ourselves to form, then we do NOT understand the Way of Life. Tears do not belong in heaven and we will quickly be thrust back into a form state if we continue to worship form—for: “ask, and it will be given to you; seek, and you WILL find.” [Matthew 7:7]

104. Christ Mind: The Great Law of the Prophets

“But the Pharisees, having heard that He had silenced the Sadducees, were gathered together unto Him, and one of them questioned, a lawyer, testing Him, “Teacher, which is the great commandment in the law?”

And He said to him, **“You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your mind.” This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like it: ‘You shall love your neighbor as yourself.’ On these two commandments hang all the Law and the Prophets.”** [Matthew 22:34]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by directing our whole heart (our spirit), our whole mind and our whole soul-body to worship *only* the Spirit of God present within all life; “for by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit. For in fact the body (of Christ) is not one member but many.” [1 Corinthians 12:13] Here the Prophets saw no distinction between the Spirit of God in one and in another—where the two commandments *were as one*—extended to all life as the “Great Law”. Yearning for Life, they saw only Life, as the “one God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you ALL.” [Ephesians 4:1] What man with a good eye could see otherwise? “If therefore your eye is good, your whole body will be full of light.” [Matthew 6:22] Sickness is a sign we are not seeing the Spirit of God ‘undivided’ within all, with the good eye of the Prophets.

105. Christ Mind: Identifying as the Son of God

“And when the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, saying, **“What do you think of the Christ? Whose Son is He?”** They said to Him, “David’s.” He said to them, **“How then does David in the Spirit call Him (the Christ) Lord, saying: ‘The LORD said unto my Lord, “Sit at My right hand, till I make your enemies a footstool for Your feet”’? If David then calls Him Lord, how is He his Son?”** And no man was able to answer Him a word.” [Matthew 22:41]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by understanding Jesus was a man, born like you and I, of the flesh “who was born of the seed of (the lineage of) David according to the flesh,” [Romans 1:3]—yet, like you and I, He is more than a man, but a spiritual being, whom our Father “predestined *to be* conformed to the image of His (already existing) Son (the Christ), that He might be the first-born among many brethren.” [Romans 8:29] Brethren, we must stop thinking of ourselves as *sons* of mortal men, but as sons of our heavenly Father! “For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God.” [Romans 8:14] “For as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ ... (thus) if the foot should say, “Because I

am not a hand, I am not of the body,” is it therefore not of the body? And if the ear should say, “Because I am not an eye, I am not of the body,” is it therefore not of the body? If the whole body *were* an eye, where *would be* the hearing? If the whole *were* hearing, where *would be* the smelling? But now God has set the members, each one of them, in the body just as He pleased. And if they were all one member, where *would* the body *be*? But now indeed *there are* many members, yet one body. And the eye cannot say to the hand, “I have no need of you”; nor again the head to the feet, “I have no need of you.” No, much rather, those members of the body which seem to be weaker are necessary ... and if one member suffers, all the members suffer with *it*; or if one member is honored, all the members rejoice with *it*. Now you are the body of Christ, and members individually.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] Sickness is a sign we do not see ourself as the singular Body of Christ. It is a sign we identify as the son of man and not as the *only* begotten Son of our Father.

106. Christ Mind: Not raising ourself *above* the Son of God

“Then Jesus spoke to the multitudes and to His disciples, saying: ‘On Moses’ seat the scribes and the Pharisees have sat down: therefore all whatsoever they may tell you to do, observe also, but do not according to their works; for they say, and do not. For they bind heavy burdens, difficult to bear, and lay these on men’s shoulders; but they themselves, with their finger, will not move them. But all their works, they do to be seen by men: for they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge their tassels, and love the chief places at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues, and the greetings in the marketplaces, and to be called of men, ‘Rabbi.’ But you, do not be called ‘Rabbi’: for One is your Teacher, (the Christ); and you are all brethren. And call not yourselves on earth father: for One is your Father, which is in heaven. Nor be called guides: for One is your Guide, the Christ. And the greatest among you shall be your servant. And whosoever will exalt himself, shall be humbled; and whosoever will humble himself, shall be exalted.’ [Matthew 23:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by being continually mindful of our place as *every* member of the Body of Christ (God’s only begotten Son)—for we are not just the hand, the eye, the foot, the head, or any of the other trillion more variations of the body of Christ—“you are the body of Christ, and members individually.” [1 Corinthians 12:27] “And those members of the body which we think to be less honorable, on these we bestow greater honor ... (for) God composed the body, having given greater honor to that *part* which lacks it, that there should be no schism in the body, but *that* the members should have the same care for one another. And if one member suffers, all the members suffer with *it*; or if one member is honored, all the members rejoice with *it*.” [1 Corinthians 12:23] Beloved Brethren, IT IS our duty as the Body of Christ to care for and strengthen each part of our body—for if we had an injured finger, we wouldn’t cut it off, but would tend to it day and night, giving it greater honor and service. Here we must become the Spirit of the Body of Christ, doctoring and nursing each part of our body and glorifying each sick part with our gentle bedside manner so it is raised to stature in our minds as the Glory of God—for it is only by tending the sick do we ourself become raised in the Glory of God. What need is there to glorify ourself, to boast of our achievements, when our fellow Brethren lay strewn lying injured upon the road? Fellow Brethren, the Spirit of the Body of Christ IS our only Teacher, and teaches us to glorify Ourself in each and everyone. Let us salute and pay homage to this Spirit of Christ which guides us gently into the River of Life. Sickness is a sign we have a God-*complex* as doctors and nurses in our tending of the sick. It is a sign we view the sick parts of the Body of Christ as ‘NOT’ a part of our self.

107. Christ Mind: The Great Invitation
(Refining the temples of the Body of Christ)

"But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for you neither go in, nor do you permit those who are entering to enter. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: on account of this, you shall receive the greater condemnation. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you compass land and sea to make one proselyte (convert), and whenever it may happen, you make him twice the more a son of Gehenna as yourselves. Woe to you, blind guides, which say, 'Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is indebted.' Fools and blind! For which is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifies the gold? And, 'Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever swears by the gift that is upon it, he is indebted.' Fools and blind! For which is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifies the gift? Therefore whoever swears by the altar, swears by it, and by all things on it. And whoever swears by the temple, swears by it, and by Him that dwells within it. And he that swears by heaven, swears by the throne of God, and by Him that sits upon it. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law: justice, mercy and faith. These you ought to have done, and not left the others undone. Blind guides, which strain out a gnat, but swallow a camel! Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you make clean the outside of the cup and dish, but inside are full of extortion and excess. Blind Pharisee, first cleanse the inside of the cup and dish, that the outside of them may be clean also. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like unto whitewashed tombs, which indeed appear outwardly beautiful, but inside are full of dead men's bones, and all impurity. And so, you indeed appear outwardly righteous unto men, but inwardly you are full of hypocrisy and lawlessness. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! Because you build the tombs of the prophets, and adorn the monuments of the just, and you say, 'If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.' Therefore you testify of yourselves, that you are the sons of those which killed the prophets. Fill up, then, the measure of your fathers. You serpents, brood of vipers! How can you escape the judgment of Gehenna? Because of this, behold, I send to you prophets, wise men, and scribes: some of them you shall kill and crucify; and some of them you shall scourge in your synagogues, and persecute from city to city; that upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of Zacharias, son of Barachias, whom you killed between the temple and the altar. Truly I say to you, all these things shall come upon this generation. O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you that kills the prophets, and stones those which are sent unto her, how often I did will to gather your children together, even as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, and you would not! Behold, your house is left unto you desolate! For I say to you, you shall see Me no more, till you say, 'Blessed is He who comes in the name of the LORD!'" [Matthew 23:13]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by following the holy men of God, who lead us into the kingdom of heaven through our own 'inner' temple;—for "do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which *temple* you are." [1 Corinthians 3:16] Brethren, only by honoring *every* temple of God will the GOLD we bestow upon each temple *be* sanctified, and the gifts to God's altar be sanctified by the great fire. For whatever gold we bestow upon another IS a gift to the altar of God—"now if anyone builds on this foundation with gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, straw, each one's work will become clear; for the Day will declare it, because it will be revealed by fire; and the fire will test each one's work, of what sort it is. If anyone's work which he has built on it endures, he will receive a reward. If anyone's work is burned, he will suffer loss; but he himself will be saved, yet so as through fire." [1 Corinthians 3:12] And so it is; the burning away of 'all we are not' in the *baptism of fire* of the holy Spirit of Christ. Beloved Brethren, if we bestow upon the temples of God the worthless offerings of wood, straw and hay, we are no better than the scribes and

Pharisees who expected the temples of God to *supply* the gold, who failed to see their own Brethren *as* the temples of God. Yet if we follow the Way of the *holy* men, who guide us to bestow upon the temples of God the offerings of gold, silver and precious stones, we are henceforth rewarded by the Spirit of Christ who dwells in our heart forever. Know gold *IS* the perfected Spirit of Christ in us all; for “you *were* the seal of perfection ... every precious stone was your covering ... and the gold, the workmanship of your settings and sockets was in you ... you *were* perfect in your ways from the day you were created, till iniquity was found in you.” [Ezekiel 28:12] However in order to reestablish the purity of our gold, we need the silver of wisdom; for “My son, if you receive my words, and treasure my commands within you, so that you incline your ear to wisdom, and apply your heart to understanding; yes, if you cry out for discernment, and lift up your voice for understanding, if you seek her as SILVER, and search for her as for hidden treasures ... then you will understand righteousness and justice, equity and every good path.” [Proverbs 2:1] For “it shall come to pass in all the land,” says the LORD, “*That* two-thirds in it shall be cut off and die, but *one*-third shall be left in it: I will bring the *one*-third through the (baptism of) fire, will refine them as silver is refined (through the gift of WISDOM), and test them as gold is tested.” [Zechariah 13:8] Yet Brethren, in order to *enter* the Great Refinery we must accept the Great Invitation extended to us by Christ—and become the REFINERS of the Body of Christ; for “whatever you want men to do to you, do also to them, for this is the Law and the Prophets.” [Matthew 7:7] Here we become refiners of men by following the Way of holy men, rejoicing with a deep calling in our heart—*‘Blessed is He who comes in the name of the LORD!’* Sickness is a sign we are not following the ‘Way’ of holy men—and bestowing upon each holy temple the gifts of silver, gold and every precious stone.

Further commentary: Only by loving God “*with all our heart, mind and soul*” can we fulfill the great commandment of God. Brethren, it is our mind (the temple of God) which *must* be made SILVER (through wisdom) to sanctify the spirit with a GOLDEN heart. Here our soul-body glitters and shines as PRECIOUS STONES, with the 12 types—*jasper* (God-Power), *sapphire* (God-Vision), *chalcedony* (God-Obedience), *emerald* (God-Harmony), *sardonyx* (God-Mastery), *sardius* (God-Justice), *chrysolite* (God-Love), *beryl* (God-Reality), *topaz* (God-Gratitude), *chrysoprase* (God-Control), *jacinth* (God-Victory), and *amethyst* (God-Faith). Here God’s angel discloses—“And behold, a throne set in heaven, and *One* sat on the throne. And He who sat there was like a jasper and a sardius stone in appearance; and there was a rainbow around the throne,” [Revelation 4:2] ... “And he carried me away in the Spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me the great city, the holy Jerusalem,” [Revelation 21:10] ... “the construction of its wall was of jasper; and the city *was* pure gold, like clear glass. The foundations of the wall of the city were adorned with all kinds of precious stones: the first foundation was jasper, the second sapphire, the third chalcedony, the fourth emerald, the fifth sardonyx, the sixth sardius, the seventh chrysolite, the eighth beryl, the ninth topaz, the tenth chrysoprase, the eleventh jacinth, and the twelfth amethyst.” [Revelation 21:18]

*Refining my mind with the silver of Wisdom, and my spirit with the
gold of Christ, my soul-body is adorned with the twelve precious
stones, of the Tree of Life.*

108. Christ Mind: Protecting the temple of God (Guarding against deception)

“And Jesus having gone forth from the temple, departed, and His disciples approached, to show Him the buildings of the temple. And answering He said to them, **“See you not all these things? Truly I say to you, there shall not be left here a stone upon a stone, that shall not be thrown down.”** And as He sat upon the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately, saying, “Tell us, when shall these things be? And what is the sign of Your coming, and the end of the age?” And answering, Jesus said to them, **“Take heed lest anyone deceive you. For many will come in My name, saying, ‘I am the Christ,’ and they shall deceive many. And of wars, and rumors of wars, you will be about to hear. Behold, be not troubled; for it must come to pass, but the end is not yet. For nation will rise up against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; and there shall be famines and earthquakes in various places. Yet all these are the beginning of birth pangs. Then they shall deliver you up unto affliction, and shall kill you; and you shall be hated by all nations for My name’s sake. And then many will fall away, and they shall betray one another, and will hate one another; and many false prophets shall arise, and will deceive many. And because lawlessness shall abound, the love of many will grow cold. But he that endures to the end, he shall be saved. And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world, as a testimony to all the nations; and then the end shall come.”** [Matthew 24:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by being alert to the spirit of Antichrist that seeks to create war, division, hatred, upheaval and confusion in the minds of man; for “deceit is in the heart of those who devise evil,” [Proverbs 12:20] and many in the cloak of Christ will use the art of deception for the sole purpose: to create war, division, hatred, upheaval and confusion in the minds of man. And *judgment of others* will be their calling card—the dividing of those into ‘good’ and ‘evil’ categories—whereby they carefully, under the banner of God, sow the seed of division of the Body of Christ into the minds of man. Do not be fooled, Brethren, for “wide is the gate and broad is the way that leads to destruction, and there are many who go in by it.” [Matthew 7:13] If you should come across a man who does not teach to “love thy neighbor”, but instead to “judge thy neighbor”—run for the hills, for he is on a path into the fiery pits of hell; and he will soon take you with him if you let him. Only the peacemakers shall be spared destruction; for “blessed are the peacemakers, for they shall be called sons of God.” [Matthew 5:9] Sickness is a sign we are following the *voice* of treason against the singular Body of Christ.

109. Christ Mind: Protecting the temple of God (Guarding our covenant with God)

(continued) **“When therefore you shall see the ‘abomination of desolation,’ spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place,”** (whoever reads, let him understand), **“then those in Judea, let them flee into the mountains; the one on the housetop, let him not come down to take anything out of his house; and the one in the field, let him not return back to take his cloak. And woe to those who are with child, and to those giving suck (to babies) in those days! But pray that your flight not occur in winter, nor on the Sabbath day: for then there shall be great tribulation, such as has not been since the beginning of the world until now, no, nor ever shall be. And except those days be shortened, there would not be any body saved; but for the elect’s sake, those days will be shortened.”** [Matthew 24:15]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by being alert to the spirit of Antichrist that seeks to remove and displace our holy covenant with God, which is the strict adherence to the Laws of God and commandments set forth by Moses. Beloved Brethren, how many so-called followers of Christ breach the Laws of God, and in so doing, form an unholy alliance with the evil one? For “he (the evil one) shall confirm a covenant with many for one week; but in the middle of the week

he shall bring an end to sacrifice and offering. And on the wing of abominations (*of the Laws of God*) shall be one who makes desolate (the holy temples of God).” [Daniel 9:27] Here the children of God, educated in the Laws of God, are enticed into a new *unholy* covenant; causing them to set aside the Laws of God whereby the temple of their minds become desolate. Daniel proclaims: “O Lord, great and awesome God, who keeps His covenant and mercy with those who love Him, and with those who keep His commandments, we have sinned and committed iniquity, we have done wickedly and rebelled, even by departing from Your precepts ... all Israel has transgressed Your law, and has departed so as not to obey Your voice; therefore the curse and the oath written in the Law of Moses the servant of God have been poured out on us ... bringing upon us a great disaster.” [Daniel 9:4] And so it was; the city of Jerusalem *was* besieged in AD 70 and a million citizens were slaughtered—yet ONLY as a result of the Jewish Zealots seeking to expel the Roman empire from the Holy Land—with the *violent* use of force. Know that *we* Brethren, as followers of the Lord our God, having entered into a holy covenant to uphold His Laws—are held to a higher standard, to guide the children of God to safety. And should we lead our Brethren into the fold of the unholy one, and fail in our role as rolemodels; we *also* face disaster with the dissolving of the covenant. Sickness is a sign we have rejected the Laws of God and entered a new and unholy covenant. It is a sign we are in rebellion ‘against’ our holy covenant with God.

110. Christ Mind: Protecting the temple of God (Guarding against seeking Christ externally)

(continued) “Then if anyone says to you, ‘Look, here is the Christ!’ or ‘There!’ believe it not. For there shall arise false Christs and false prophets, and will show great signs, and wonders; so as to deceive, if possible, even the elect. See, I have told you beforehand. If therefore they say to you, ‘Behold, He is in the desert!’—go forth not; ‘Behold, He is in the secret chambers!’—believe it not. For just as lightning comes out of the east and does appear unto the west; so also shall be the coming of the Son of Man. For where the carcass is, there the eagles will be gathered together. And immediately after the tribulation of those days the sun shall be darkened, the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. And then shall appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven, and then will all the tribes of the earth mourn; and they shall see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven, with power and great glory. And He will send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet—and they shall gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. Now learn this parable of the fig tree: When its branch is yet tender, and puts forth leaves, you know that summer is nigh. So also you, when you see all these things, know that it is near—at the doors. Truly I say to you, this generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled. Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words shall not pass away. But of that day and hour no man knows; not even the angels of heaven, nor the Son, but My Father only.” [Matthew 24:23]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by being alert to the spirit of Antichrist that seeks to entice us away from Christ—into seeking Christ *externally*. Only when we accept “Christ *is* all and in all,” [Colossians 3:11] will our separate sense of identity perish and be replaced by the Spirit of Christ; for this *is* the eagle of freedom hovering around the dead carcass of our mortal self. Soaring through the clouds, through the spirit, the Son of Man will come not in form, but *into* the minds of man who have died in the flesh, where you will “be renewed in the spirit of your mind.” [Ephesians 4:23]—“for you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you.” [Romans 8:9] Brethren, as we move from the mortal to the spiritual we are “partakers in the inheritance of the saints of the

light” [Colossians 1:12]—for “He has delivered us from the power of darkness and conveyed *us* into the kingdom of the Son of His love.” [Colossians 1:13] Here we are transformed into *beings* of light as we follow Christ perfectly over three days and nights; where every other light created by Him is outshone into darkness. As such—“the sun shall no longer be your light by day, nor for brightness shall the moon give light to you ... for the LORD will be to you an everlasting light, and the days of your mourning shall be ended.” [Isaiah 60:19] Sickness is a sign we are seeking deliverance from an *external* Christ to deliver us from our earthly woes. It is a sign we are looking ‘outside’ ourselves for something spiritual to complete us.

III. Christ Mind: Protecting the temple of God (Guarding against the thieves in the night)

(continued) **“And as were the days of Noah, so also shall be the coming of the Son of Man. And as they were in those days before the flood, eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until that day Noah entered the ark—and they knew not until the flood came, and took everyone away; so also shall be the coming of the Son of Man. Then two shall be in the field: one shall be taken, and the other left. Two shall be grinding at the mill: one shall be taken, and the other left. Watch therefore, for you know not on what day your Lord comes. But know this: that if the master of the house had known at what time the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have permitted his house to be broken into. For this reason, you be ready, because the Son of Man comes in what hour you do not think. Who then is the faithful servant, and wise, whom his lord has made ruler over his household, to give to them food in due season? Blessed is that servant, whom when he comes, his lord shall find so doing. Truly I say to you, that he will appoint him ruler over all his goods. But if that evil servant should say in his heart, ‘My lord delays his coming,’ and shall begin to beat his fellow servants, and to eat and drink with the drunken; the lord of that servant will come on a day in which he is not expecting, and in an hour that he is not aware, and shall cut him apart, and will appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.”** [Matthew 24:37]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by being alert to the spirit of Antichrist that seeks to distract us away from guarding and protecting the temple of God. Beloved Brethren, as we lay sleeping in the valley of the shadow of death, the Great Robber comes to steal our heart; “for where your treasure is, there your heart will be also.” [Matthew 6:21]—and he does this by offering us the treasure of the “things of this world,” which are under his domain. As we accept his wares, he *automatically*, like a thief in the night, becomes the new master of our house. Yet our house, the temple of our mind, does not belong to him, but to God. And if we do not use our holy temple to serve *only* our heavenly Father, then at an hour only our Father knows, our Landlord will emerge to steal back His house and evict His unworthy tenants. Therefore we must “be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die ... (for) if you will not watch, I will come upon you as a thief, and you will not know what hour I will come upon you.” [Revelation 3:3] Thus we must choose between the night of Antichrist which sleeps, and the day of Christ which awakens—where all false light disappears; “for the day of the LORD *is* near in the valley of decision. The sun and moon will grow dark, and the stars will diminish their brightness ... (whereby) a fountain shall flow from the house of the LORD and water the Valley of Acacias.” [Joel 3:15] Sickness is a sign we are not using our house, our mind, to water the flowers of God’s holy garden. It is a sign we are eating the ‘poison’ apple and lay asleep in the Garden of Eden.

112. Christ Mind: Preparing our vessel to shine *always* the light of God

"Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which having taken their lamps, went forth to meet the bridegroom. And five of them were foolish, and five wise. And the foolish, having taken their lamps, did not take oil with them; but the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. While the bridegroom was delayed, they all fell asleep and slept. And in the middle of the night, there was a cry, 'Behold, the bridegroom! Come out to meet him!' Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps. And the foolish said to the wise, 'Give us of your oil; for our lamps are going out.' But the wise answered, saying, 'Lest at anytime it may not suffice for us and for you; you go rather to those selling, and buy for yourselves.' And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came: and those that were ready went in with him to the marriage feast; and the door was shut. And afterward the other virgins came also, saying, 'Lord, Lord, open to us!' But answering he said, 'Truly I say to you, I know you not.' Watch therefore, for you know neither the hour, nor the day, in which the Son of Man shall come." [Matthew 25:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by preparing our vessel to shine *always* the light of God; for Jesus said: "A little while longer the light is with you ... While you have the light, believe in the light, that you may become sons of light." [John 12:35] Fellow Brethren, we are all 'lamps of the world', and have each been allotted a finite amount of "God's light" as members of the Body of Christ. It is this *inner light* which allows us to function in the valley of the shadow of death; "for in Him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend it." [John 1:4] It is only when this light is all used up do we then 'descend into darkness'. Thus "walk while you have the light, lest darkness overtake you." [John 12:35] In order to receive *more* light we must sell all our 'possessions' to make way for God's light; "for the lamp of the body is the eye. If therefore your eye is good, your whole body will be full of light." [Matthew 6:22] It is not enough for us to *appear* virgin-like, for in the true sense a virgin is completely unattached to *anything* in this world. Only when we empty our vessel, our mind of all worldly things, can the light of God take its place. Sickness is a sign we are attaching emotionally to the things of this world. It is a sign we are holding the *appearance* of spirituality, yet are unwilling to be faithful *only* to God.

Further commentary: What happens to the soul whose light is all used up? These souls exist as 'spiritual vampires' upon the earth and target souls receiving the light of God, hoping to feed off their misqualified light, or seek permission into groups channeling the light of God, such as in a group meditation. This warning must be echoed loudly—for MEDITATION IS A SOLITARY ACT between the mind of the soul and God. When we join with the walking dead in such a charade, it is we who will feel the effects swiftly. Our temple of God is continually under siege by a host of fallen beings who will, if we permit it, drain us of our spiritual light. What can a child of God do when it is attacked venomously by these host of poisonous snakes? What it should NOT do is react with fear, anger, and retaliation—for in the moment we do, we are directing our light to *engage* with the darkness, which is precisely what they want. And this immediately misqualifies our light, lowering it in vibration, and making it available as a source of light to the agent of darkness. Thus we must resist ALL temptation to engage with the darkness in this way; "for we do not wrestle against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this age, against spiritual *hosts* of wickedness in the heavenly *places*. Therefore take up the whole armor of God, that you may

be able to withstand in the evil day ... (there) taking the shield of faith, with which you will be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked one." [Ephesians 6:12]

113. Christ Mind: Radiating God's light as an emissary of light

"For it (the kingdom of heaven) is likened unto a man travelling to a far country, who called his own servants and delivered unto them his goods. And indeed to one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one: to each according to his own ability; and straightway he went on his journey. Having gone, the one that had received five talents, traded with them, and made five others. And likewise the one with two, gained two others. But he that had received one, having gone away dug in the earth, and hid the money of his lord. And after a long time the lord of those servants came, and made a reckoning of accounts with them. And having come, he that had received five talents, brought five other talents, saying, 'Lord, you delivered unto me five talents: behold, I have gained five talents more.' His lord said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant; you have been faithful over a few things, I will appoint you ruler over many things: enter into the joy of your lord.' And having come also, he with the two talents said, 'Lord, you delivered unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two talents more.' His lord said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant; you have been faithful over a few things, I will appoint you ruler over many things: enter into the joy of your lord.' And having come also, he that had received one talent said, 'Lord, I knew you, that you are a hard man, reaping where you have not sown, and gathering where you have not scattered. And being afraid, having gone away, I hid your talent in the earth: behold, you have what is yours.' But answering, his lord said to him, 'Wicked and slothful servant, you knew that I reap where I have not sown, and gather where I have not scattered. You ought therefore to have put my money to the bankers, and having come, I should have received mine own with interest. Therefore take the talent from him, and give it to him which has ten talents. For to everyone that has shall be given; and he will have abundance: but of the one that has not, even that which he has shall be taken from him. And the unprofitable servant, cast you into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.'" [Matthew 25:14]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by working for God as His emissary of light, to help guide others home as we share His light with the Body of Christ. Brethren, only by *radiating* God's light does our light quotient increase; "for the lamp of the body is the eye. If therefore your eye is good, your whole body will be full of light." [Matthew 6:22] We are unable to *multiply* the light if we do not *share* the light, therefore "let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in heaven." [Matthew 5:16] For this *is* our mission, to glorify our Father by sharing His light—and if we bury His light, using it only for our own private use—then we are like evil servants feathering our own nest, building an oasis in the desert. And this is especially so for those aware our Father is coming to reap His harvest His children have sown and to gather His flock His children have shepherded—for above all, these *have* been forewarned and should no better! Only by sharing God's light can we increase the flock and add to the harvest; thereby increasing our own inner joy. Sickness is a sign we are resisting the call of our heavenly Father to share His light to guide others home.

Further commentary: Brethren, we have each been given enough fuel to light our lamp to shepherd God's children trapped in the great winter storm. Yet instead of facing the blizzard and guiding each soul in the Great Rescue Mission, many of us have become blinded by the snow and have ourselves fallen prey to the wintery conditions, becoming lost. As we guide each soul back to safety, we are given more fuel—and *set out once again*. Let us not lose sight of our mission or play in the snow, for it is only in guiding others to safety, will we ourselves find *our* way home.

114. Christ Mind: Serving the singular Body of Christ

“And when the Son of Man comes in His glory, and all the angels with Him, then shall He sit upon the throne of His glory: And before Him shall be gathered all the nations; and He shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats. And He shall indeed set the sheep on His right hand, but the goats on the left. Then shall the King say to those on His right hand, ‘Come, those blessed of My Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: for I was hungry, and you gave Me food; I was thirsty, and you gave Me drink; I was a stranger, and you took Me in; naked, and you clothed Me; I was sick, and you visited Me; I was in prison, and you came to Me.’ Then shall the righteous answer Him, saying, ‘Lord, when did we see You hungry, and feed You? or thirsty, and give You drink? When did we see You a stranger, and take You in? or naked, and clothe You? Or when did we see You sick, or in prison, and come to You?’ And answering, the King shall say to them, ‘Truly I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it unto Me.’ Then shall He also say to those on the left hand, ‘Depart from Me, those cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels: for I was hungry, and you gave Me no food; I was thirsty, and you gave Me no drink; I was a stranger, and you took Me not in; naked, and you clothed Me not; sick, and in prison, and you visited Me not.’ Then shall they also answer, saying, ‘Lord, when did we see You hungry or thirsty, or a stranger or naked, or sick or in prison, and did not minister unto You?’ Then shall He answer them, saying, ‘Truly I say to you, inasmuch as you did it not unto one of the least of these, you did it not to Me.’ And these shall go away into everlasting punishment; but the righteous into eternal life.” [Matthew 25:31]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by seeing the Body of Christ as *One*—“for as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] Only by seeing the Body of Christ as *One* can we truly serve Christ: for “let a man so consider us, as servants of Christ and stewards of the mysteries of God. Moreover it is required in stewards that one be found faithful.” [1 Corinthians 4:1] If we, Brethren, do not remain faithful to our heavenly Father by serving His presence—the holy Spirit of God—present in His *entire* Creation (His only begotten Son), how can we be said to be servants of Christ and stewards of the mysteries of God?—for it is purely “by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit.” [1 Corinthians 12:13] While it may appear we are serving the body, we are in fact serving the Spirit, and this Spirit *is* indivisible. Let us not be confused by the varying spectrums of the Spirit, which take on the color of different hues, for beyond our differences we *are* ONE AND THE SAME. Sickness is a sign we are holding *prejudice*, and are unwilling to serve as *One*, the singular Body of Christ.

115. Christ Mind: Sanctifying the Body of Christ

“And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these words, He said to His disciples, *“You know that after two days the feast of the Passover takes place, and the Son of Man is delivered up to be crucified.”* ... Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, a woman came to Him, having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on His head as He reclined. But having seen, the disciples were indignant, saying, “To what purpose is this waste? For this might have been sold for much, and have been given to the poor.” And knowing this, Jesus said to them, *“Why do you cause the woman trouble? For she has done a good work for Me; for the poor you have with you always, but Me, you have not always. For she in pouring this ointment on My body, she did it for My burial. Truly I say to you, wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in all the world; that which she has done shall also be spoken of, as a memorial to her.”* [Matthew 26:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by using all our resources to sanctify (make holy) *every* member of the Body of Christ—even at the expense of utilizing these resources to aid the poor. And this begins with sanctifying the mind,

as Jesus spoke to our Father: “Sanctify them by Your truth. Your word is truth. As You sent Me into the world, I have also sent them into the world. And for their sakes I sanctify Myself, that they also may be sanctified by the truth.” [John 17:17] Fellow Brethren, our simple task is to anoint the head (the mind) of each member of the Body of Christ with a drop of elixir of *external* truth, that they in turn may be anointed by the holy Spirit with the *Spirit* of truth. Here we must first sanctify (make holy) our *own* mind to cleanse our holy temple as a minister for peace; “for in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and silver, but also of wood and clay, some for honor and some for dishonor. Therefore if anyone cleanses himself from the latter, he will be a vessel for honor, sanctified and useful for the Master, prepared for every good work.” [2 Timothy 2:20] Know “the body is not for sexual immorality but for the Lord, and the Lord for the body ... Do you not know that your bodies are members of Christ? Shall I then take the members of Christ and make *them* members of a harlot? Certainly not!” ... “do not be deceived. Neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor homosexuals, nor sodomites, nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners will inherit the kingdom of God. And such were some of you. But you were washed, but you were sanctified, but you were justified in the name of the Lord Jesus and by the Spirit of our God.” [1 Corinthians 6:13, 6:9] But anyone who judges those who misuse their temples for sexual immorality, know these commit a far greater defilement of the body; for judgment is the father of all sin, creating a paralyzing guilt in the hearts of our Brethren. O hypocrites! How many so-called followers of Christ judge this or that group for their crimes of passion, when they themselves have lust in their hearts! Do we not know it is easier to be resurrected from the hell of passion than it is from the hell of judgment? “Therefore let us not judge one another anymore, but rather resolve this, not to put a stumbling block or a cause to fall in *our* brother’s way. I know and am convinced by the Lord Jesus that *there is* nothing unclean of itself; but to him who considers anything to be unclean, to him *it is* unclean.” [Romans 14:13] Sickness is a sign we are sponsoring unclean thoughts. It is a sign we are attacking and *judging* the Body of Christ, and not ‘sanctifying’ it.

116. Christ Mind: Observing the Passover of the Lord

“Then went one of the twelve, who is called Judas Iscariot, to the chief priests, asking, “What will you give me, and I will deliver Him to you?” And they weighed out to him thirty pieces of silver. And from that time he sought opportunity that he might betray Him. Now on the first day of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying to Him, “Where will You that we should prepare for You to eat the Passover?” And He said, **“Go into the city to such a man, and say to him, ‘The Teacher says, “My time is near; I will keep the Passover with you, with My disciples.”’”** ... Now when evening had come, He sat down with the twelve disciples. And as they were eating, He said to them, **“Truly I say to you, that one of you shall betray Me.”** And being greatly grieved, they began to say to Him, each one, “Lord, is it I?” And answering He said, **“He that dipped his hand with Mine in the dish, he will betray Me. Indeed the Son of Man goes as it is written of Him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of Man is betrayed! It were better for him if that man had not been born.”** And Judas answering, which was betraying Him, said, “Rabbi, is it I?” He said to him, **“You have said.”** [Matthew 26:14]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by observing the Passover of the Lord in the *unleavened* state, so we may be reduced and then risen (leavened) by the rising agent of the Spirit of Christ; “therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven (of pride), nor with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened *bread* of sincerity and truth.” [1 Corinthians 5:8] Know it is an inflated ego that leads us to dare dip our unclean hand in the same dish as Christ without

first being resurrected in the *Spirit* of Christ. We have each betrayed Christ in this most simple way. Be *ware* Brethren—"your glorying is not good. Do you not know that a little leaven (of pride) leavens (puffs up) the whole lump? Therefore purge out the old leaven, that you may be a new lump, since you truly are unleavened. For indeed Christ, our Passover, was sacrificed for us." [1 Corinthians 5:6] Can we not but realize only the perfected mind of Christ is qualified to judge the Body of Christ, and that we—until our complete resurrection—are unfit to pass judgment? In gloating over, and not mourning, the fall of another, we have passed judgment on our Brethren. And here, instead of waiting to be *perfected* in Christ, we seek to replace Christ as judge, jury and executioner; resulting in the immediate execution of Christ. Here Judas did not truly desire thirty pieces of silver, but the belief he had siezed the power of Christ, and to execute judgment over the Body of Christ. Sickness is a sign we are inflating ourself with the leaven of the spirit of pride. It is a sign we are craving *others'* downfall—to 'seize' power from the Body of Christ.

Further commentary: The Lord will passover and not destroy our membership in the Body of Christ (the first born Son within our temple), for as long as we remain in the unleavened state of not glorying ourself with pride, malice or wickedness. So long as we do not add *anything* to the unleavened lump that is our natural state of 'sincerity and truth', then the Spirit of Christ will become our *only* rising agent.

117. Christ Mind: Observing the covenant of Christ

(continued) "And as they were eating, Jesus having taken bread, and having blessed it, and broken it, and given it to the disciples, said, **"Take, eat; this is My body."** And having taken a cup, and given thanks, He gave it to them, saying, **"Drink of it, all of you. For this is My blood, of the (new) covenant, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. But I say to you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in My Father's kingdom."** And having sung a hymn, they went out into the Mount of Olives." [Matthew 26:26]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by observing the covenant of Christ—the binding contract made between Jesus Christ and all other members of the Body of Christ—which gives us a window of time to correct our sins. Jesus offered His body as the sacrificial Lamb, that His death may be used as a platform into eternal Life, through the redemption of our sins; "And I looked, and behold, in the midst of the throne and of the four living creatures, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as though it had been slain Then He came and took the scroll out of the hand of Him who sat on the throne ... and they sang a new song, saying: "You are worthy to take the scroll, and to open its seals; for You were slain, and have redeemed us to God by Your blood out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation, and have made us kings and priests to our God." [Revelation 5:6] Beloved Brethren, Jesus gave His life that we may all have eternal life; but we *are* required to live by the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth—where we can be 'leavened' by the Spirit of truth, the holy Spirit of Christ—and drink of the cup of Life that restores every member of the Body of Christ, by taking the Great Vow. For Jesus makes it clear He will *not* drink of the fruit of our vine until we are restored to Life and are of the same heart and mind; where His blood becomes our blood, and have made the vow to restore *every* member of the Body of Christ. It is in the taking of this vow that we fully observe the covenant of Christ—not passing over *any* member of the Body of Christ; having taken the vow to leave no man be-

hind. Sickness is a sign we are ignoring, or ignorant of, the covenant made on our behalf. It is a sign we are not fulfilling 'our' side of the covenant with Jesus Christ.

118. Christ Mind: Observing a constant vigil of prayer

(continued) "Then Jesus said to them, **"All of you will fall away in the presence of Me this night: for it is written, 'I shall strike the Shepherd, and the sheep of the flock will be scattered.' But after I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee."** And answering, Peter said to Him, **"If all will fall away in the presence of You, I shall never fall away."** Jesus said to him, **"Truly I say to you, that this night, before the cock crows, you shall deny Me three times."** Peter said to Him, **"Even if I have to die with You, I will never deny You."** Likewise also, all the disciples said. Then Jesus came with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and said to the disciples, **"Sit here, while I go over there, and I shall pray."** And having taken with Him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, He began to be sorrowful and deeply distressed. Then He said to them, **"My soul is exceedingly sorrowful, even to death. Remain here and watch with Me."** And going a little farther, He fell on His face, and prayed, saying, **"O My Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from Me: nevertheless not as I will, but as You."** And He came to the disciples and found them asleep, and said to Peter, **"So, were you not able to watch with Me one hour?! Watch and pray, that you enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak."** Again for a second time, having gone away, He prayed, saying, **"O My Father, if it not be possible to pass: if not I drink it; Your will be done."** And He came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy. And He left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words. Then He came to His disciples and said to them, **"Sleep and take your rest later on: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of Man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. Rise, let us be going; behold, he that is betraying Me has drawn near!"** And yet as He was speaking of him, behold, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude, with swords and clubs, from the chief priests and elders of the people ... And Jesus said to him, **"Friend, why have you come?"** Then having come, they laid hands on Jesus and seized Him. And behold, one of those with Jesus, stretched out his hand, and drew his sword ... Then Jesus said to him, **"Return your sword to its place; for all those having taken the sword, shall perish by the sword. Or think you not that I am able to call upon My Father, and He will furnish Me presently with more than twelve legions of angels? How then should the scriptures be fulfilled, that it must be so?"** In that hour, Jesus said to the multitudes, **"Are you come out as against a thief, with swords and clubs to capture Me? Every day in the temple, I sat teaching, and you did not seize Me. But all this has come to pass, that the scriptures of the prophets may be fulfilled."** Then all the disciples having forsaken Him, fled. And those that had laid hold of Jesus led Him away to Caiaphas, the high priest ... And the high priest said unto Him, **"I command You by the living God, that You tell us if You are the Christ, the Son of God."** Jesus said to him, **"You have said. Nevertheless I say to you, hereafter you shall see the Son of Man sitting at the right hand of Power, and coming in the clouds of heaven."** ... Now Peter was sitting outside in the courtyard: and a servant girl came to him, saying, **"You were also with Jesus of Galilee."** But he denied it before them all ... another saw him and said to those there, **"This fellow also was with Jesus of Nazareth."** And again he denied with an oath, **"I know not the Man!"** And after a while those that stood by came and said to Peter, **"Surely also, you are of them; for your speech gives you away."** Then he began to curse and to swear, saying, **"I know not the Man!"** And immediately a cock crowed. And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said to him, **"Before the cock crows, you shall deny Me three times."** And he went out and wept bitterly." [Matthew 26:31]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by observing a constant vigil of prayer with our heavenly Father—to guard against the temptations of the carnal mind; "for to be carnally minded *is* death, but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace." [Romans 8:6] Brethren, here we must be the ever-present 'watchmen', for indeed the flesh *is* weak—for if we are *not* vigilant, it will send us to sleep where we forget ourselves, our Christ values, and our fellow Brethren. Jesus teaches us to rely on the *Shepherds* Shepherd, our heavenly Father, during times of uncertainty; to avoid being scattered in our mind, our soul-body and our spirit. For know the evil one is watching too, and waiting to pounce and strike at the heart of each one of us—with the calling *'take up your sword and strike out at your fellow Brethren'*. Here we must resist this singular function of the Antichrist to divide and conquer within our minds the singular Body of Christ—to cause us to betray each other in the valley of the shadow of death; "for if you live according to the flesh you will die;

but if by the Spirit you put to death the deeds of the body, you will live.” [Romans 8:13] Sickness is a sign we are not observing a *constant* vigil of prayer in guarding against the temptations of the carnal mind. It is a sign we are sitting on the *wrong* side of God’s Power (the left hand), using His Power to fulfill our fleshly desires.

119. Christ Mind: Surrendering our spirit to the will of God

(continued) “And when morning had come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus so that they might put Him to death; and having bound Him, they led Him away, and delivered Him unto Pilate the governor ... And Jesus stood before the governor; and the governor asked Him, saying, “Are You the King of the Jews?” And Jesus said to him, **“You say.”** And in His being accused by the chief priests and elders, He answered nothing ... Then the soldiers of the governor, having taken Jesus into the Praetorium, gathered before Him all the battalion; and having stripped Him, they put around Him a scarlet robe. And having twisted together a crown of thorns, they put it on His head, and a reed in His right hand; and having bowed the knees before Him, they mocked Him, saying, “Hail, King of the Jews!” ... And when they had mocked Him, they took the robe off Him, and they put on Him His garments, and led Him away to be crucified ... Then having crucified Him, they divided His garments, casting lots: that it may be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet: “They divided My garments among themselves, and for My clothing they cast lots.” ... Now from the sixth hour there was darkness all over the land, until the ninth hour. And about the ninth hour Jesus cried out with a loud voice, saying, **“Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?”** that is, **“My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?”** Some of those that stood there, when they heard that, said, “This Man calls for Elijah.” And immediately, one of them ran and took a sponge, and having filled it with sour wine and put it on a reed, gave it to Him to drink. The rest said, “Let be; let us see if Elijah comes to save Him.” Then Jesus, having cried again with a loud voice, yielded up His spirit.” [Matthew 27:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by surrendering our spirit to the will of God in *every* moment of our lives; for “woe to him who quarrels with his Maker! An earthenware vessel among the vessels of the earth! Will the clay say to the potter, ‘What are you making?’ Or the thing you are making say, ‘He has no hands’? [Isaiah 45:9] “Thus says the LORD ... : “I have made the earth, and created man on it. I—My hands—stretched out the heavens, and all their host I have commanded. I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways.” [Isaiah 45:11] Will we, fellow Brethren, now deny our Maker the chance to fashion the finest pot? Can we know His will more than He does and deny it to be so? “Listen to Me, you stubborn-hearted, who are far from righteousness: I bring My righteousness near, it shall not be far off; My salvation shall not linger.” [Isaiah 46:12]—“for I am God, and *there is* no other.” [Isaiah 46:9] Sickness is a sign we are not surrendering *completely* to the will of God, to the will of our own Maker.

120. Christ Mind: Making disciples of all the nations

(continued) “And the next day, which is after the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees were gathered together before Pilate, saying, “Sir, we remembered how that deceiver said while living, ‘**After three days I arise.**’ Command therefore the tomb to be secured until the third day.” ... Mary Magdalene and the other Mary came to see the tomb. And behold, there was a great earthquake; for an angel of the Lord had descended from heaven ... But answering, the angel said to the women, “Fear you not; for I know that you seek Jesus, which was crucified. He is not here; for He is risen, as He said.” ... And as they went to tell His disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, **“Greetings!”** And having come, they took hold of His feet, and worshipped Him. Then Jesus said to them, **“Fear not. Go, tell the brethren of Mine that they go into Galilee, and there they shall see Me.”** ... And having come, Jesus spoke to them, saying, **“All authority has been given to Me in heaven and on the earth. Go therefore, disciple all the nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit; teaching them to observe all things whatever I commanded you. And behold, I am with you all the days, until the completion of the age.”** Amen.” [Matthew 27:62]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by making disciples of all the nations and baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of

the Holy Spirit—for it has been instructed so and it is our duty to carry out those instructions. Brethren, let us rejoice and not be afraid, but stand side-by-side our Lord Savior Jesus Christ till the end of the age, to awaken each and every sleeping beauty in the heart of the earth; “for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish (to save the life of *all* his Brethren), so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.” [Matthew 12:40] In this way we stand as Wayfarers, pointing others to the Way of Life in the valley of the shadow of death—and what better vocation could there be? Brethren, we must listen to the deep calling in our heart—calling us to light the Way as lampposts of the ‘golden light of Christ’ in the Golden Age of the consciousness of Christ. Not since the dawn of man has there been such a dawning of Christ Light—and it will grow so brightly with all our help across all the nations of the world. Sickness is a sign we are neglecting our duty to make disciples of our Lord Savior Jesus Christ.

Inclusions from the Gospel According to Mark

121. Christ Mind: Using our every waking hour to awaken others

“And very early, in still much night, having risen, He went out and departed into a solitary place; and there was praying. And Simon went after Him, and those with Him; and having found Him, they said unto Him also, “Everyone seeks You!” And He said to them, **“Let us go by another way into the adjoining towns, that I may preach there also; for unto this have I come forth.”** [Mark 1:35]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by using every waking hour to awaken others from the depths of their sleep in the dark of the night; “for you were once darkness, but now *you are* light in the Lord.” [Ephesians 5:8] Here we “walk as children of light” [Ephesians 5:8]—not standing still to preach to the converted, but moving wherever the need is greatest—to gently proclaim: “Awake, you who sleep, arise from the dead, and Christ will give you light.” [Ephesians 5:14] As we awaken others—WE become fully awakened—“and *do* this, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep; for now our salvation is nearer than when we *first* believed.” [Romans 13:11] Sickness is a sign we are still sleeping. It is a sign we are sleepwalking in the valley of the sleepwalkers into the *daylight* hours.

122. Christ Mind: Mastering our mind

“And He said, **“So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast the seed upon the earth, and should sleep, and rise day and night, and the seed should sprout and grow, he knows not how. Of itself the earth brings forth fruit: first the blade, then the head, then the full grain in the head. But when the fruit offers itself, immediately he sends in the sickle; for the harvest has come.”** [Mark 4:26]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by understanding our mind is like the earth and our thoughts like the seeds that yield the blade (the spirit), the head (the consciousness) and the full grain in the head (the soul-body actions). It is thus *every* thought that reaps an action, which are continually harvested (set into motion) in the kingdom of God, and either accepted or denied entry *into* the treasury of the kingdom;—thus “do not lay up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust destroy and where thieves break in and steal; but lay up for your-

selves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust destroys and where thieves do not break in and steal.” [Matthew 6:19] Here our task is to master our mind by eliminating all thoughts *unlike* Christ; for only our perfected mind, soul-body and spirit that is Christ-*like* gains entry into the kingdom of heaven. Sickness is a sign we are sowing seeds of Antichrist thinking *within* the soil of our mind. It is a sign we are scattering these seeds while fast asleep, unconscious of their repercussions.

123. Christ Mind: Resting and stilling the mind

“Then the apostles gathered together to Jesus, and they related to Him all things; what they had done and what they had taught. And He said to them, **“Come yourselves apart to your own solitary place, and rest a while.”** For many were coming and going, and they had not even opportunity to eat.” [Mark 6:30]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by devoting certain periods of time to complete rest—to rejuvenate the mind, the soul-body and the spirit; and for this reason our Father instructs: “six days shall work be done, but the seventh day is a Sabbath of solemn rest, a holy convocation. You shall do no work *on it*; it *is* the Sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.” [Leviticus 23:3] It is on this day Brethren, and in those moments where we take time out for ourselves—such as in the quiet repose of meditation and prayer, that our batteries are literally *recharged*; for “BLESSED *is* the man who walks not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor stands in the path of sinners, nor sits in the seat of the scornful; but his delight *is* in the law of the LORD, and in His law he meditates day and night.” [Psalm 1:1] We must know that prayer is when we *speak* to God and meditation is when we *listen* to God, and it is for this reason “Jesus Himself *often* withdrew into the wilderness and prayed” [Luke 5:16], to receive careful instruction from our Father. Unless we ‘still’ the mind in an undisturbed environment, our link to our Father is broken—and it is this we must guard against day and night by entering regular meditation. Sickness is a sign we are not stilling the mind to connect to our Father in heaven. It is a sign we are not taking time to rest; our mind, our soul-body and our spirit.

124. Christ Mind: Standing in unequivocal unity with Christ

“For if anyone shall be ashamed of Me and My words in this adulterous and sinful generation: of him also the Son of Man will be ashamed, when He shall come in the glory of His Father, with the holy angels.” [Mark 8:38]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by publicly declaring loyalty to Jesus Christ and to His teachings—for of Him who gives Life, what *is* there to be ashamed? Only those who are against the Christ—the Antichrist, would feel the shame of association; for “he who is not with Me is against Me, and he who does not gather with Me scatters abroad.” [Matthew 12:30] Brethren, how can we *reject* the Spirit of Christ and at the same time be embraced by it? It will not happen—for our Father has given us the right to choose our own destiny; for “everyone who asks receives, and he who seeks finds, and to him who knocks it will be opened.” [Matthew 7:8] Thus we must take a stand, not to simply declare—“I stand with the Spirit of Christ”, but to *become* the Spirit of Christ in each and every way; for “if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ, he is not His.” [Romans 8:9] Sickness is a sign we are *ashamed* of the Spirit of Christ and the concept that all life is “One”. It is a sign we are not standing in unequivocal unity with the holy Spirit of Christ.

125. Christ Mind: Dispossessing ourself of 'the notion of individual ownership' of the Spirit of Christ

"John said unto Him, "Teacher, we saw someone in Your name casting out demons, who does not follow us: and we forbade him, because he was not following us." And Jesus said to him, **"Forbid him not, for there is no one which shall do a work of power in My name, and be readily able to speak evil of Me. For whosoever is not against us, is for us."** [Mark 9:38]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by removing from our mind the thought that we, in any way, own or possess the Spirit of Christ; "for by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit." [1 Corinthians 12:13] If we, Brethren, dare lay false claim to ownership of the Christ, above and beyond the shared ownership we *all* possess as children of God, then we are a spearhead of the Antichrist—whose sole aim is to divide, and not unite, the singular Body of Christ. How many so-called followers of Christ believe they possess the Spirit of Christ—solely because they belong to this or that group or religion? Do we in our infancy truly believe the notion of the 'oneness' of God's children is a concept reserved for the likes of Christians, or certain sects of Christianity? Do we in our infancy truly believe the Spirit of truth has bypassed the minds of men of other religions? That God cannot reach into the hearts and minds of a Hindu or a Buddhist and so on and guide each one of His precious children to glory? For if our hearts are so hardened and our minds so closed, then it is *we* who are against the notion of the indivisible Spirit of God and the singular Body of Christ; "for in fact the body (of Christ) is not one member but many. If the foot should say, "Because I am not a hand, I am not of the body," is it therefore not of the body? And if the ear should say, "Because I am not an eye, I am not of the body," is it therefore not of the body? If the whole body *were* an eye, where *would be* the hearing? If the whole *were* hearing, where *would be* the smelling? But now God has set the members, each one of them, in the body just as He pleased. And if they were all one member, where *would* the body *be*? But now indeed *there are* many members, yet one body. And the eye cannot say to the hand, "I have no need of you"; nor again the head to the feet, "I have no need of you." No, much rather, those members of the body which seem to be weaker are necessary ... and if one member suffers, all the members suffer with *it*; or if one member is honored, all the members rejoice with *it*. Now you are the body of Christ, and members individually." [1 Corinthians 12:14]; whether Christian, Hindu, Buddhist, and the like—unless we believe Jesus was mistaken when He said: "inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me." [Matthew 25:40] Sickness is a sign we are seeking to own and possess the Spirit of Christ from an 'individual' perspective. It is a sign we are seeking to *dispossess* others from their membership in the Body of Christ.

Further commentary: As we cast our eye across the scenery of the many followers of Christ today, what do we see? Humility, inclusion, a loving heart, seeing *every*-one in every religion as our brother, as a child of God? Or do we see proud faces, segregation, unloving hearts, and seeing *anyone* in a different religion as NOT our brother, but a heathen? Brood of vipers, *spit* out your venom—lest we poison our heart! "These six things the LORD hates, yes, seven are an abomination to Him: A proud look, a lying tongue, hands that shed innocent blood, a heart that devises wicked plans, feet that are swift in running to evil, a false witness who speaks lies,

and one who sows discord among brethren,” [Proverbs 6:16]—whether Christian, Hindu, Buddhist, and the like. For we are all—as children of God, united as *One* in the singular Body of Christ. The difference is some see it, while others do not.

126. Christ Mind: Giving all that we have to the Body of Christ

“... And having sat opposite the treasury, He saw how the crowd put money into the treasury. And many rich were casting in much. Then came one poor widow and threw in two mites, which make a quadrans. And He called unto Him His disciples, and said to them, **“Truly I say to you, that this poor widow has cast in more than all of those casting into the treasury: for they all cast in out of their abundance; but she out of her poverty cast in all that she had, her entire livelihood.”** [Mark 12:41]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by giving all that we have to support every member of the Body of Christ—“(for) God composed the body (of Christ), having given greater honor to that *part* which lacks it, that there should be no schism in the body, but that the members should have the same care for one another. And if one member suffers, all the members suffer with *it*; or if one member is honored, all the members rejoice with *it*.” ... “and those members of the body which we think to be less honorable, on these we bestow greater honor.” [1 Corinthians 12:23] For this *is* the commandment of God—“‘You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind.’ ... And the second is like it: ‘You shall love your neighbor as yourself.’” [Matthew 22:37] “On these two commandments hang all the Law and the Prophets.” [Matthew 22:40] So let us not forsake each other, Brethren, for if we do we forsake the Law. Let us give all that we have to support all that we are—for we *are* every member of the Body of Christ; “if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you.” [Romans 8:9] Here we realize we are not the “FORM” of God, but the indivisible Spirit of God flowing through *every* part of Creation; which *is* the Spirit of Christ. Sickness is a sign we are not seeing Ourselves as *every* member of the Body of Christ. It is a sign we are not giving all that we have to provide care and support for *all* our Brethren.

Inclusions from the Gospel According to Luke

127. Christ Mind: Putting God’s Work before all else

“And the Child grew and became strong, being filled with wisdom, and the grace of God was upon Him. And every year His parents went to Jerusalem at the Feast of the Passover. And when He was twelve years old, they having gone up according to the custom of the feast, and having completed the days, in the returning of them; the boy Jesus remained behind in Jerusalem. But the parents knew not of Him. But having supposed Him to be in their company, they went a day’s journey ... And having found Him not, they returned to Jerusalem, seeking Him. And it came to pass after three days, they found Him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the teachers, both hearing them and questioning them ... And having seen Him, they were astonished: and His mother said to Him, “Son, why have You done this to us? Behold, Your father and I were seeking You, distressed.” And He said to them, **“Why is it that you were seeking Me? Knew you not that in the (things) of My Father it is necessary for Me to be?”** [Luke 2:40]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by setting as a priority God’s Work before the considerations of all else, including family considerations; for it is God alone, *not* our family, who will set us free. Therefore “he who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me. And he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me,” ... “for I have come to *‘set a man against his*

father, a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; and 'a man's enemies will be those of his own household.' [Matthew 10:35] Beloved Brethren, know that if we worry about family, we *are* engaging the energy of fear, which is under the domain of the evil one—for fear *is* a lack of faith. As we invite the evil one into our mind, by using his tool of 'worry', he quickly steals our peace of mind. Do we *not* have complete faith that our heavenly Father knows exactly where *each* of His children are, and the path they must travel? Understand *nothing* can happen to any of His children *unless* it is the will of the Father—"for whatever a man sows, that he will also reap." [Galatians 6:7] If we love our family more than God's Law, which brings to each of His children *exactly* what they need to learn and to grow, then we *are* against God—"because the carnal mind (which worships the flesh and not the spiritual) is enmity against God; for it is not subject to the law of God, nor indeed can be." [Romans 8:7] Here we must rise above the carnal mind, Brethren, which seeks to protect the flesh, and see each of our family as *spiritual* beings, who need correction of their errors through God's Law—and then with a firm grip hold the thought, "*let your will be done Father, not mine*"—"for to be carnally minded *is* death, but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace." [Romans 8:6] Only in *this* frame of mind are we able to "prioritize" God's Work before all other considerations; as our will aligns with our Father's will, as we trust the unseen spiritual framework that guides us all is operating perfectly. Sickness is a sign we are not trusting fully in the spiritual and prioritizing God's Work before all else. It is a sign we are focusing on the 'flesh' and engaging the energy of fear.

128. Christ Mind: Believing in the Word of the Prophets

"And He came to Nazareth, where He had been brought up. And He entered into the synagogue, according to His custom on the day of the Sabbath, and stood up to read. And there was given to Him the scroll of the prophet Isaiah, and having unrolled the scroll, He found the place where it was written: **"The Spirit of the LORD is upon Me—on account of which He has anointed Me to preach the gospel to the poor, He has sent Me to heal the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and recovery of sight to the blind, to send forth the oppressed in deliverance, to proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD."** ... And He began to say to them, **"Today is this Scripture fulfilled in your hearing."** And all bore witness to Him, and marvelled at the words of grace proceeding out of His mouth; and they said, "Is this not the son of Joseph?" And He said to them, **"Doubtless you will say to Me this proverb, 'Physician, heal yourself.' Whatsoever we have heard was done in Capernaum, do here in Your hometown."** Then He said, **"Truly I say to you, that no prophet is accepted in his hometown. But in truth I say to you, there were many widows in Israel in the days of Elijah, when the heaven was shut up for three years and six months, when there was a great famine upon all the land; and to none of them was Elijah sent, but to Zarephath of Sidon, to a woman, a (Gentile) widow. And many lepers were in Israel, in the time of Elisha the prophet, and none of them was cleansed, but Naaman the (Pagan) Syrian."**

And all in the synagogue were filled with anger upon hearing these things; and having risen up, they cast Him out of the city, and led Him unto the brow of the hill upon which their town had been built, in order to throw Him over; He however, having passed through the midst of them, went away." [Luke 4:16]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by understanding those with crystalized views of God, who have created a graven image of what God is and is not, or what Christ is and is not, are those who are the most blind and captive to their own unyielding mind—for the Spirit of truth is a *continual revelation of the truth of God*; for Jesus said: "I still have many things to say to you, but you cannot bear *them* now. However, when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own *authority*, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come. He will glorify Me, for He will take of what is Mine and declare *it* to you." [John 16:12] Brethren, how can

those who think they know it all receive further revelation from the Spirit of truth? Captive to the same religionist mindset as the Pharisees and Sadducees, many so-called followers of Christ today are a replica of the religionists of the past. Blinded by a thistle in the eye, these blind men of God refuse to see the truth of the Spirit of truth revealing new revelation through the many holy men of God. Who are we blind men of God to think we know more than the Spirit of truth? Remove the thistle from your eye that you may at last begin to see! And this is why those *not* indoctrinated by religionist dogma are the last best hope as vestibules for the Spirit of truth. This is why Zarephath a Gentile and Naaman a Pagan trusted the Word of the Prophets Elijah and Elisha—because they were *not* already indoctrinated. If you have the thistle of indoctrination, pull it swiftly from your eye, for blindness is the worst type of sin, causing us to be blind to the Spirit of truth. Sickness is a sign we are blinded by indoctrination and are closed to *any* new revelation from God.

129. Christ Mind: Casting our net to catch men for Christ

"Then having entered into one of the boats, which was Simon's, He asked him to put off a little from the land. And having sat down, He taught the multitudes from the boat. And when He had ceased speaking, He said to Simon, **"Put out into the deep and let down your nets for a catch."** And Simon answering, said to Him, "Master, having toiled through the whole night, nothing have we taken; nevertheless at Your word I will let down the nets." And having done this, they enclosed a great multitude of fish ... And Jesus said to Simon, **"Fear not: from now on you will be catching men."** [Luke 5:3]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by launching into the depths of our own mind, being led only by the Spirit of truth—so we can cast our 'net of Christ truth' into the depths of the minds of men. Here we penetrate the *heart* of man—bypassing the shallows of their conscious mind—to transform their spirit. Brethren, how many so-called followers of Christ attempt to reach their Brethren through the conscious mind, and not through the heart, and come up empty? How can we, Brethren, who have not submerged into the depths of our own heart, the deepest part of our mind, believe we can change the hearts of others? Those who relate to God in the shallows of the conscious mind, and not through the heart—having themselves been indoctrinated through the letter and not the spirit—must then indoctrinate *others* through the conscious mind. But this does not catch fish for Christ, only for the congregations of men; for God "made us (all) sufficient as ministers of the new covenant, not of the letter but of the Spirit; for the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life." [2 Corinthians 3:6] Wake up Brethren! Relating to God through the scripture is a dead man's journey; for "if the ministry of death, written *and* engraved on stones, was glorious ... how will the ministry of the Spirit not be more glorious?" [2 Corinthians 3:7] We must each make the decision, taking the deepest plunge, to relate to God *only* through the Spirit, by *becoming* the Spirit of Christ—for "if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ he is not His." [Romans 8:9] How many so-called followers of Christ are like dead men walking, automated robots of their church congregations, spouting word for word the same 'acceptable' programming of their church indoctrination? WAKE UP Brethren! Jesus did not come to make more sheep—he came to transform sheep into Shepherds. Run as fast as you can if your church congregation is fattening you up as a sheep—and *not* as a Shepherd—for the dead man's slaughter. Sickness is a sign we are wading in the shallows of the conscious mind and relating to God through the letter. It is a sign we are not relating to God through the depths of our heart, *'our'* holy spirit.

130. Christ Mind: Drinking only of the mature fruit of the vine

“And He spoke also a parable unto them: **“... And no one, having drunk old (wine) desires new; for he says, ‘The old is better.’”** [Luke 5:36]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by drinking *only* the mature fruit of the vine—and as the Spirit of Christ is the only spirit fully matured on the Christ Vine, it is from this spirit alone we should drink. Which is why Jesus will not drink of the fruit of *our* vine until it is fully matured; for “I say to you, I will not drink of this fruit of the vine from now on until that day when I drink it new with you in My Father’s kingdom.” [Matthew 26:29] Brethren, as followers of the Spirit of Christ, it is not proper for us to drink of the spirit of man’s immature fruit. Let us taste it, by all means, then spit it out, whether good or bad, and use it only as a “gauge” to mature our own fruit. How many so-called followers of Christ clamour to guzzle the last drop of the spirit of man, displacing the old wine of the Spirit of Christ with the new immature wine of their preachers? Let us not fall into this trap, Brethren, for there are many false Christs who aim for you to drink of *their* spirit, and not directly from the Cup of Life. Sickness is a sign we are drinking of the immature spirit of man, and thus not ‘solely from’ the Spirit of Christ.

131. Christ Mind: Filling up only on the Spirit of Christ

“And He, having lifted up His gaze toward His disciples, said: **“Blessed are the poor, for yours is the kingdom of God. Blessed are those hungering now, for you will be filled. Blessed are those weeping now, for you will laugh. Blessed are you when men shall hate you, and when they shall exclude you, and shall insult you, and cast out your name as evil, because of the Son of Man: rejoice in that day, and leap for joy—for behold, your reward is great in heaven. For in like manner, the fathers so treated the prophets. But woe to you that are rich, for you are receiving your comfort. Woe to you that are filled now, for you will hunger. Woe to those laughing now, for you will mourn and weep. Woe to you when all men speak well of you; for in like manner, the false prophets so treated their fathers.”** [Luke 6:20]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by not seeking to be filled by *anything* other than the Spirit of Christ; so “that the righteous requirement of the law might be fulfilled in us who do not walk according to the flesh but according to the Spirit.” [Romans 8:4] On this path of renouncing “the things of this world” we suffer the poverty of letting go of worldly things, the hunger of withdrawal, and the heartache and persecution of our carnal mind and fellow Brethren mounting a defensive against us, for daring to raise ourselves above the collective spirit of man. Who are *we*, Brethren, to think we can break free from the man-made collective? Brethren, *we are* the singular Body of Christ! And as we are led *only* by the Spirit of Christ and not by the carnal mind (under the control of the evil one), we break free from the man-made collective, which binds our spirit in spiritual death; “for to be carnally minded *is* death, but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace.” [Romans 8:6] Only by emptying ourselves of seeking riches, glory and fulfillment from this world, will the Spirit of Christ enter and reveal in *stages* the kingdom of God. Here we are rewarded with ‘merit’ in heaven as we withdraw from worldly things. Sickness is a sign we desire to be filled by “the things of this world”—and are unwilling to empty ourselves of ‘seeking’ worldly things to *receive* the Spirit of Christ.

132. Christ Mind: Giving in good measure to our Brethren

“Be you merciful, just as your Father also is merciful. And judge not, that you shall not be judged. And condemn not, that you shall not be condemned. Forgive, and you will be forgiven. Give, and it will be given to you: (just like grain) in good measure, pressed down, shaken together, running over, shall they put into your lap. For with what measure you measure, it will be measured again to you.” [Luke 6:36]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by giving to our Brethren in good measure what each one needs—for in many instances not giving them something is *exactly* what they need. Guided by the Spirit of Christ, we ask our Father *“What is the need of this soul at this time?”*—and following the still voice in our heart—we proceed carefully. Yet what we know each one *does* need is a Mother’s love; and it is the love of the Spirit of Christ, the Mother God, we give to each of our Brethren abundantly, *and* in full measure. For would you give yourself a gift of hatred and condemnation?—and if not—then why would you give any part of the singular Body of Christ this gift, which *is* Yourself? Know Brethren, what you give to *any* part of the Christ, with the same measure you use, it will be measured back to you; “therefore, whatever you want men to do to you, do also to them, for this is the Law and the Prophets.” [Matthew 7:12] Sickness is a sign we are giving gifts to our Brethren in bad, and *not* good measure. It is a sign we are unwilling to be led by the Spirit of Christ, and are being judgmental, unforgiving, and condemning.

133. Christ Mind: Imitating perfectly the Spirit of Christ

“A disciple is not above his teacher; but everyone that is perfectly trained shall be like his teacher.” [Luke 6:40]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by going beyond the letter to seek a deeper understanding of the teachings of Jesus Christ through the Spirit of Christ; “for the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life.” [2 Corinthians 3:6] In order to be perfectly trained and *like* our teacher we must *imitate* the Spirit of our teacher “and be kind to one another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God in Christ forgave you. Therefore be imitators of God as dear children. And walk in love, as Christ also has loved us.” [Ephesians 5:1] “Let all bitterness, wrath, anger, clamor, and evil speaking be put away from you, with all malice.” [Ephesians 4:31] ... and “fornication and all uncleanness or covetousness, let it not even be named among you, as is fitting for saints; neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor coarse jesting, which are not fitting, but rather giving of thanks.” [Ephesians 5:3] For if we are to become the saints of the latter days, we must be saintly in *all* ways. Thus “let no corrupt word proceed out of your mouth, but what is good for necessary edification, that it may impart grace to the hearers.” [Ephesians 4:29]—and “do not let the sun go down on your wrath, nor give place to the devil.” [Ephesians 4:26] For if we are troubled in our heart, dear Brethren, we must pray to our Father that the spirit of disturbance be lifted from our heart and replaced with the Spirit of Christ. Here we must pray to be blessed by the Spirit of Christ, and for our Brethren to be blessed, and for any disturbing image in our mind to be consecrated in God’s holy peace and all-abiding love. Here we must surrender the spirit of fear and ask our Father to replace all fear with the Spirit of Christ, and if necessary “continue all night in prayer to God,” [Luke 6:12] as did our teacher Jesus. Let us not be like poor disciples who are asked, “but why do you call me ‘Lord, Lord,’ and not do the

things which I say?" [Luke 6:46]—but rather let us imitate Him perfectly. Sickness is a sign we are not imitating perfectly the Spirit of Christ, *as* a disciple of Christ.

134. Christ Mind: Having compassion to raise the spiritually dead

"And as He drew near to the gate of the city (of Nain), then behold, one having died was being carried out, the only son of his mother; and she was a widow. And a great many people of the city was with her. Upon seeing her, the Lord had compassion on her, and said to her, **"Weep not."** And having come up, He touched the coffin, and those carrying it stood still. And He said, **"Young man, I say to you, arise!"** And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak, and He gave him to his mother." [Luke 7:12]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by having compassion in our heart for those who are dead spiritually; for while they may *appear* dead, they can easily be brought back to life by the Hand of Christ—for our "God, who is rich in mercy, because of His great love with which He loved us, even when we were dead in trespasses, made us alive together with Christ." [Ephesians 2:4] Brethren, do not weep for your fellow Brethren who are lost roaming in the valley of the shadow of death—for our Father knows the heart of each one and where and when they can be brought back to life. Do not think, *"I am alive and they are dead"*; for in truth we are all alive, and have the capacity for life, even if one's vine "appears" to have stopped bearing fruit—for Jesus says: "I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away, and every branch that bears fruit He prunes, that it may bear more fruit." [John 15:1] Only our Father and the perfected Christ can judge whether a soul is bearing fruit and has the capacity to bear fruit later on—and if the soul still exists, it still *has* the capacity. Let us remove the image of the coffin in our minds that witnesses to our Brethren as already laid buried in the ground—for you close up the lid while he is still alive! Pray that he be resurrected in Christ—for what you do to one you have done it to All; and in closing the lid on *him*, you have closed it on Yourself! Sickness is a sign we are witnessing our Brethren as *unable* to be saved. It is a sign we are not holding out hope for *all* our Brethren they can be brought back to life.

135. Christ Mind: Assuming the debt of the Body of Christ

"And behold, a woman who was in the city, a sinner; and having known that He reclined in the house of a Pharisee, having taken an alabaster box of ointment, then stood behind at His feet weeping; with the tears she began to wash His feet, and with the hairs of her head, she was wiping; and was fervently kissing His feet, and anointing with the ointment. But the Pharisee having seen, that invited Him, said within himself, saying, "This Man, if He were a prophet, would have known who and what kind of woman that touches Him, for she is a sinner." And answering, Jesus said to him, **"Simon, I have something to say to you."** And he says, "Teacher, say." **"There were two debtors of a certain creditor: one owed five hundred denarii; and the other, fifty. They having nothing to pay, he freely forgave both. Therefore, which of them will love him more?"** Answering, Simon said, "I suppose that to whom he forgave more." And He said to him, **"Rightly you have judged."** And having turned to the woman, He said to Simon, **"See you this woman? I entered into your house; you gave Me no water for My feet, but she has washed My feet with tears, and with hairs she has wiped. You gave Me no kiss, but she, from when I came in, has not ceased fervently kissing My feet. You did not anoint My head with oil, but she, with ointment has anointed My feet. On account of this I say to you, her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much. But to whom little is forgiven, he loves little."** Then He said to her, **"Your sins are forgiven."** And those reclining began to say within themselves, "Who is this who even forgives sins?" Then He said to the woman, **"Your faith has saved you; go in peace."** [Luke 7:37]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by assuming the entire debt of the Body of Christ as our own—in order that it may be forgiven; for "inasmuch

as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40] Brethren, how can we love *‘beyond all bounds’* unless *we*—like our brother Jesus—have assumed the entire debt of the Body of Christ; having made the Great Vow to spend three days and three nights in the heart of the earth to save the life of all our Brethren? ... “for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish (to save the life of *all* his Brethren), so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.” [Matthew 12:40]. Know that “he who loses his life for My sake shall find it.” [Matthew 10:39] “Therefore ... walk in love, as Christ also has loved us and given Himself for us, an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling aroma.” [Ephesians 5:1] For unless we can make the same sacrifice and give our life completely in the Spirit of Love, we are not truly *in* Him. Unless we can anoint the head and feet of *all* our Brethren with the greatest of reverence, assuming their debt completely as our own, to be cleared with our help over three consecutive aeons of time, we have not loved much. Sickness is a sign we are not revering *every* member of the Body of Christ. It is a sign we are unwilling to give our life completely to anoint the *entire* Body of Christ.

136. Christ Mind: Not engaging the powers of darkness

“Now it came to pass in the completing of the days of His ascension, that He steadfastly set His face to go to Jerusalem, and sent messengers before His face. And having gone, they entered into a village of the Samaritans, to prepare for Him. But they did not receive Him, because His face was journeying towards Jerusalem. And seeing it, His disciples James and John said, “Lord, will You that we should command fire to come down from heaven and consume them, (as Elijah did)?” But having turned, He rebuked them, and said, **“You know not of what spirit you are. For the Son of Man did not come to destroy men’s lives, but to save.”** [Luke 9:51]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by not seeking to destroy the life of *any* man, for whatever reason—for this *is* the spirit of evil, not the Spirit of Life. Even a prophet of the LORD can succumb to the temptation of evil and call on the powers of darkness—for “among those born of women there has not risen one greater than John the Baptist (Elijah); but he who is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.” [Matthew 11:11] If the greatest born of women can be tempted to engage the powers of darkness and execute false prophets and channel the power of God to rain down fire to destroy a hundred and two men [2 King 1: 9], then any one of us Brethren can be tempted. Let us not be fooled that because we have found favor with the LORD our God, we cannot use that relationship for wicked ends. Know when we call on God to destroy, it is *not* the Spirit of Christ which destroys, but *solely* the spirit of darkness. How many so-called followers of Christ sit on top of their hill and rain down fire in their hearts upon those they consider unbelievers—inwardly desiring these “fallen ones” be consumed by the fires of hell? Let us not be consumed by *that* fire Brethren, for “whatever you want men to do to you, do also to them, for this is the Law and the Prophets.” [Matthew 7:12] And those who are not on the *side* of Christ, let us show them the *Way* of Life—that we “altogether” may be reborn in the *Spirit* of Christ—knowing “we, being many, are one body in Christ, and individually members of one another.” [Romans 12:5] Sickness is a sign we are seeking vengeance and destruction to rain down from God upon those we judge to have “fallen”. It is a sign we are knowingly or unknowingly engaging the powers of darkness to *destroy* the Body of Christ.

137. Christ Mind: Worshipping *only* the Spirit of God

"Then He said to another, **"Follow Me."** But he said, "Lord, permit me first, having gone away, to bury my father." And He said to him, **"Let the dead to bury their own dead, but you, having gone forth, preach the kingdom of God."** And another also said, "Lord, I will follow You, but first permit me to bid farewell to those at my house." But Jesus said to him, **"No one, having laid his hand to the plow, and looking on that behind, is fit for the kingdom of God."** [Luke 9:59]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by detaching from *anything* which connects us to this world, including anything of the flesh; for "you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you." [Romans 8:9] Brethren, we are worshipping either the Spirit *or* the flesh; and with the worshipping of one, we deny the other—for "no one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon." [Matthew 6:24] Thus if we think we can get into the kingdom of God carrying the devil on our back—where our loyalties are split between God and the "things of this world"—our entry *will* be denied. How many so-called followers of Christ crave earthly relationships and the many things of this world, worshipping these idols of form and believing God wills it! Know this *is* the heart of heresy—therefore "woe to you who are rich, for you have received your consolation. Woe to you who are full, for you shall hunger. Woe to you who laugh now, for you shall mourn and weep." [Luke 6:24] Sickness is a sign we are not wholly committed to worshipping the Spirit of God. It is a sign we are worshipping the "things of this world" and are *split* by our divided loyalties.

138. Christ Mind: Ministering to the Body of Christ (Ascertaining the Receptivity of each individual)

"And after these things, the Lord also appointed seventy others; and in pairs sent them two by two before His face, into every city and place where He was about to go. Then He said to them, **"... whatever house you may enter, first say, 'Peace to this house.' ... And remain in the same house, eating and drinking that amongst them; for the laborer is worthy of his wages. Do not go from house to house. And into whatever city you may enter, and they receive you, eat that which is set before you. And heal in it the sick, and say unto them, 'The kingdom of God has come near to you.' ... He that hears you hears Me; and he that rejects you rejects Me; and he that rejects Me rejects Him who sent Me."** Then the seventy returned with joy, saying, "Lord, even the demons are subject to us in Your name." And He said to them, **"I beheld Satan as lightning falling from heaven. Behold, I give you authority to trample on serpents and scorpions and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing shall in any way harm you. However do not rejoice in this, that the spirits are subject to you, but rejoice that your names are written in heaven."** [Luke 10:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by carefully ascertaining the receptivity of each individual before ministering to others; which is why Jesus said: "whatever city or town you enter, inquire who in it is worthy, and stay there till you go out." [Matthew 10:11], instructing us explicitly: "DO NOT GO FROM HOUSE TO HOUSE". Here we are instructed by Jesus—"Do not give what is holy to the dogs; nor cast your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn and tear you in pieces." [Matthew 7:6] How many so-called followers of Christ, Brethren, violate this instruction and scatter their wares for the masses to trample underfoot? Here they do not treat what is holy *as* holy, forcing upon the holy temple—the mind of the soul—a sacrament it is not ready to receive or brazenly attempting to give it a sacrament it has already received. To speak for Jesus we must *hear* His teaching, or we have rejected Him and the One who sent Him.

Brethren, let us not take upon ourselves greater authority than we have been given and make up our own rules along the way and ignore His teaching—led by a false pride that our names are written in heaven; for this *is* the scorpion and serpent we have come to trample underfoot, which led to the fall of Satan. Let us *not* rejoice in what little authority we have been given to cast out demons and to minister in His name, lest the spirit of pride take hold and deceive us—but rather let us be mindful of our role as a humble servant of the singular Body of Christ. Sickness is a sign we are not ascertaining the receptivity of each individual ‘before’ ministering to others. It is a sign we are *being led by pride* in our role as minister for Christ.

139. Christ Mind: Bringing to Life the Body of Christ

“And behold, a certain lawyer stood up, testing Him, saying, “Teacher, what having done, shall I inherit eternal life?” And He said to him, **“In the law what has been written? How do you read it?”** And answering, He said, “‘You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind,’ and ‘your neighbor as yourself.’” And He said to him, **“Rightly you have answered; do this and you shall live.”** But he, desiring to justify himself, said to Jesus, “And who is my neighbor?” And answering, Jesus said: **“A certain man was going down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, who then having stripped him of clothing, and inflicted wounds, departed, leaving him half dead. Now by chance a certain priest came down that road; and having seen him, he passed by on the other side. And likewise also a Levite was at the place; having come and having seen, passed by on the other side. But a certain Samaritan journeying came to him, and having seen had compassion; and having approached, bandaged his wounds, pouring on oil and wine; and having put him on his own animal, brought him to an inn, and took care of him. And on the next day, having taken out two denarii, he gave to the innkeeper, and said, ‘Take care of him; and whatever more you may spend besides, upon my returning, I will repay you.’ Which of these three seems to you to have been a neighbor to him having fallen among the thieves?”** And he said, “The one having shown compassion toward him.” Then Jesus said to him, **“Go and you do likewise.”** [Luke 10:25]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by helping *all* our Brethren, and especially being careful not to avoid touching the unclean—as was the custom of many priests and Levites who avoided touching the dead; for “inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40] Brethren, if we see our fellow Brethren as unclean, it is *we* who are unclean; for “I know and am convinced by the Lord Jesus that *there is* nothing unclean of itself; but to him who considers anything to be unclean, to him *it is* unclean.” [Romans 14:14] If we see our fellow Brethren through the ‘eyes of the flesh’ as a corpse, it is *we* who are spiritually dead; “for if you live according to the flesh you will die; but if by the Spirit you put to death the deeds of the body, you will live.” [Romans 8:13] Thus we must rise above the sight of the carnal mind, which sees our Brethren as a living corpse; “for to be carnally minded *is* death, but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace.” [Romans 8:6] Only by seeing *all* our Brethren as members of the Body of Christ, and caring for each one as Ourselves, will we then be resurrected from the side of the road, where we lay strewn with the many half dead. Know it is not until *every* last soul clinging desperately to life is brought back to the ‘Inn of Christ’, will we—OUR SINGULAR BODY OF CHRIST—be fully restored to life. Walk with us, over three days and nights, as we check the pulse of every soul stripped of his identity by the Great Robber—and bring to him the gift of remembrance, that his mind may be fully recovered and brought back to Life. Sickness is a sign we are walking *past* our fellow Brethren who lay strewn on the side of the road. It is a sign we are not giving all we have to bring to ‘life’ the Body of Christ.

140. Christ Mind: Serving only the Spirit of God

"Now upon their going forth, He entered a certain village; and a certain woman named Martha welcomed Him into her house. And she had a sister called Mary, who also sat at the Lord's feet, listening to His word. But Martha was distracted over much serving, and standing by, she said, 'Lord, do You not care that my sister has left me alone to serve? Therefore tell her so that she may help me.' And answering, the Lord said to her, **'Martha, Martha, you are anxious and troubled over many things. But of few, one is needed; and Mary has chosen that good part, which will not be taken from her.'**" [Luke 10:38]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by worshipping and serving *only* the Spirit of God—for it is by *no other way* do we attain Life. What is the sense, Brethren, in serving the carnal mind which brings death instead of tending to the needs of the Spirit?—"for if you live according to the flesh you will die; but if by the Spirit you put to death the deeds of the body, you will live." [Romans 8:13] "Therefore, brethren, we are debtors—not to the flesh, to live according to the flesh," [Romans 8:12]—but to the Spirit, which gives eternal life. Know the Spirit of God can *never* be lost, and if we worship only the Spirit we too can never be lost, attaining the Spirit of eternal life. Yet if we worship the "things of this world" which *can* be lost, we too become lost in our mind; thus "be anxious for nothing ... and the peace of God, which surpasses all understanding, will guard your hearts and minds through (the Spirit of our Lord Savior) Christ Jesus." [Philippians 4:6] Sickness is a sign we are worrying about the "things of this world". It is a sign we are troubled in our mind and not worshipping and serving *only* the Spirit of God.

141. Christ Mind: Accepting the gift of the holy Spirit of God

"And He said to them, **'Which among you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say to him, 'Friend, lend me three loaves; for a friend of mine has come to me from a journey, and I have nothing which to set before him'; and he answering from within, should say, 'Do not bring me trouble; already I have shut the door, and my children are in bed with me; I am unable to rise and give to you'? I say to you, even if he will not rise and give to him on account of being his friend, yet because of his persistence, having risen he will give to him as many as he needs. So I say to you, ask, and it will be given to you; seek, and you will find; knock, and it will be opened to you. For everyone that asks receives, and he that seeks finds, and to him that knocks it will be opened. And which father among you, if his son shall ask for a fish, and instead of a fish, will he give him a serpent? Or if he shall ask for an egg, will he give him a scorpion? If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your Father which is in heaven, give the Holy Spirit to those that ask Him?'**" [Luke 11:5]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by accepting the gift of the holy Spirit of God; "for by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit." [1 Corinthians 12:13] Brethren, how many so-called followers of Christ *deny* they are the Spirit of God, seeing it as a separate entity? What more evidence do we need than Jesus Himself reminding us—"if you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to those who ask Him!" Only by accepting we *are* the Spirit of God—UNDIVIDED WITHIN THE ENTIRE BODY OF CHRIST—will our spirit be sanctified and 'made holy' *by* the Spirit of Christ. Let us not lose sight that *we*, as God's indivisible Spirit, are all entitled to call upon the power of God. However, until we see our most holy Spirit *as* INDIVISIBLE SAP on the Tree of God (the Body of Christ), we will limit our power on the tree. Believing we are only a leaf on the Tree, we will draw from the sap found only in the leaf. We must learn to see

ourselves as not only the leaf (the soul), but as the *entire* Tree of the Body of Christ—where like Jesus, we call freely upon the power of God. Here our Father is our BEST FRIEND, who rejoices in giving us the holy bread of the anointed *Spirit* of Christ—the Spirit of oneness; as we persist in drawing sustenance from the *whole* Tree of God, and not merely from our own separate mind. Only then in time will we give up our own household and return to the kingdom of God; “for as many as are led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God.” [Romans 8:14] Sickness is a sign we are seeing ourselves as a “separated spirit” and NOT as the ‘indivisible’ Spirit of God. It is a sign we are thus not accepting the gift of the *holy* Spirit of God.

142. Christ Mind: Keeping the word of God

“And it came to pass, as He spoke these things, a certain woman from the crowd having lifted up her voice, said to Him, “Blessed is the womb that bore You, and the breasts which nursed You!” Moreover He said, **“And truly, blessed are those that hear the word of God and keep it!”** [Luke 11:27]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by keeping the word of God in *every* moment; for “whoever keeps His word, truly the love of God is perfected in Him.” [1 John 2:5] Only by adhering to our Father’s two great commandments, which are—“You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind.” ... And the second is like it: “You shall love your neighbor as yourself.” [Matthew 22:37]—will we *become* perfected in God’s love. “He who says, “I know Him,” and does not keep His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.” [1 John 2:4] How can *we*, Brethren, confess to love Christ and not love every member of the Body of Christ? For the Spirit of Christ *is* the Spirit of Fellowship—where we have fellowship with our Father only *when* we have fellowship with every member of the Body of Christ; for “inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40] Surely then “he who says he abides in Him ought himself also to walk just as He walked.” [1 John 2:6]. Sickness is a sign we are not keeping the *word* of God. It is a sign we are not following our Father’s commandments and loving ‘every’ part of Christ.

143. Christ Mind: Purifying our heart of fear and hatred

“The lamp of the body is your eye. When your eye is single (undivided and only loving), your whole body also is full of light. But when it is evil, your body also is full of darkness. Therefore take heed that the light in you is not darkness. If therefore your whole body is full of light, not having any dark part, it shall be completely full of light, just as when the bright shining of a lamp gives you light.” [Luke 11:34]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never hating *anything* or *anyone*, for hate is the child of fear—realizing “there is no fear in love; but perfect love casts out fear.” [1 John 4:18] Fellow Brethren, hatred IS the cover of darkness and thus “he who does not love does not know God, for God is love.” [1 John 4:8] Many situations and people will pass our way, testing us, “Will you hate me or will you bless me; will you fear me or will you hold no fear of me?” We then use our mind to channel a response of fear or love. HATE HAS NO JUSTIFICATION!—for hate is the absence of love. “Little children, let no one deceive you. He who practices righteousness is righteous, just as He is righteous.” [1 John 3:7] “Whoever hates his brother is a murderer, and you know that no murderer has eternal life abiding in him.” [1 John 3:15] Therefore pluck it out quickly, for “if someone says,

"I love God," and hates his brother (even slightly in his heart), he is a liar; for he who does not love his brother whom he *has* seen, how can he love God whom he has not seen?" [1 John 4:20] Brethren, understand "no one has seen God at ANY time. If we love one another, God abides in us, and His love has been perfected in us. By this we know that we abide in Him, and He in us, because He has given us of His Spirit." [1 John 4:12] Yet what can we do to pluck out this thorn of hatred that lies embedded in our heart, which plagues the minds of the righteous? Let us purge it with a two-fold approach—confessing in great detail the hatred we possess in a vocal or written confession to our Father, and then praying to our Father that the thing we possess hatred of be blessed with the Spirit of Christ. Brethren, denying the scorpion exists in our heart, will not remove its poison tail! "Beloved ... it has not been revealed what we shall be, but we know that when He is revealed, we shall be like Him ... and everyone who has this hope in Him purifies himself, just as He is pure." [1 John 3:2] So our task is then to purify ourselves of the poison in our heart, removing the dirt from the glass of water, until the water can refract the light. "And by this we know that He abides in us, by the Spirit whom He has given us." [1 John 3:24] ... His light refracting perfectly through our mind, our soul-body, our heart. Sickness is a sign we are not purifying our heart of fear and hatred. It is a sign we are harboring 'evil' thoughts against Creation and the Body of Christ.

144. Christ Mind: Worshipping only the Spirit of God, not the letter

"Woe to you lawyers! For you have taken away the key of knowledge. You did not enter in yourselves, and those that were entering in you hindered." [Luke 11:52]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never arguing the laws of God—for either we are a defence lawyer or a prosecutor, or both! Brethren, God's truth can never be fully known by man, whereby the truth is revealed *differently* to each man—for "when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own *authority*, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come. He will glorify Me, for He will take of what is Mine and declare *it* to you." ... and this is because as Jesus instructs us clearly—"I still have many things to say to you but you CANNOT BEAR THEM NOW." [John 16:12] The Spirit of truth reveals the deeper mysteries of God, and until we each demonstrate our reverence for the Spirit, and not the letter ("for the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life." [2 Corinthians 3:6]), we are left with the letter that contains the parables of Jesus Christ; for "to those who are outside (of hearing the Spirit of truth), all things come in parables—"so that *'Seeing they may see and not perceive. And hearing they may hear and not understand; Lest they should turn (to worshipping the Spirit), and their sins be forgiven them.'*" [Mark 4:11] We must know our Father does not desire us to worship *any* form, but only the Spirit; for form is *not* reality—and the letter (scripture) my beloveds IS form. You cannot squash the truth of God into any form—unless we think we can, in which case we become a lawyer. Worshipping form (in the form of the letter), is only for the wise—but "where *is* the wise? Where *is* the scribe? Where *is* the disputer of this age? Has not God made foolish the wisdom of this world? For since, in the wisdom of God, the world through wisdom did not know God, it (thus) pleased God through the foolishness of the message preached to save those who believe." [1 Corinthians 1:20] Blasphemy! cry the heretics, the lawyers who cling to the letter, the scripture.

Yet woe to you, lawyers, who debate the truth of God, which is not engraved and unfathomable to the minds of man, who cause other lost sheep to fall further into the ditch by worshipping the form of God and not the Spirit. You who think you can contain God in the letter and distribute Him at *your* will. You who have been given this instruction and STILL refute it—"For you are like graves which are not seen, and the men who walk over *them* are not aware of *them*." [Luke 11:44] Spit out your heretical mumbo-jumbo and TURN towards worshipping *only* the Spirit and you will save your soul and the souls of many others. Sickness is a sign we are worshipping the letter, and not solely the Spirit of God. It is a sign we are using the letter to *argue* the truth of God, which is unfathomable to the minds of man.

145. Christ Mind: Worshipping only the Spirit of God, not possessions

"Then one from the crowd said to Him, 'Teacher, tell my brother to divide the inheritance with me.'
And He said to him, **'Man, who appointed Me a judge or an arbitrator over you?'** And He said to them, **'Take heed and guard against all covetousness; for not to anyone is his life in the abundance of that he possesses.'** Then He spoke a parable to them, saying: **'The ground of a certain rich man brought forth abundantly. And he reasoned within himself, saying, 'What shall I do, for I have no where to collect my fruits?' And he said, 'This I will do: I will tear down my barns and build greater, and there I will collect all the grain and my goods. And I will say to my soul, 'Soul, you have many goods laid up for many years; take your rest; eat, drink, make merry.'** But God said to him, **'Fool! This night your soul is required of you: and that you have prepared; whose will it be?'** So too is he that lays up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God." [Luke 12:13]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never coveting the "things of this world"; for "what profit is it to a man if he gains the whole world, and loses his soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul?" [Matthew 16:26] Shall we, Brethren, make a bargain with the devil, whereupon our leaving this world we are bound up in bundles and stored as collectibles in *his* shed? For if we give our allegiance to the evil one, *he* will be our judge, and will come to claim his price—for does not *every* money lender come to claim his interest when it is due? Know, Brethren, we are *all* of us debtors; either to the flesh (the evil one) or to the Spirit (God)—for "do you not know that to whom you present yourselves slaves to obey, you are that one's slaves whom you obey," [Romans 6:16], where "the wages of sin *is* death, but the gift of God *is* eternal life." [Romans 6:23]? Let us recoil Brethren from coveting the "things of this world", like a man would recoil from a poisonous snake—for "what fruit did you have then in the things of which you are now ashamed? For the end of those things *is* death. But now having been set free from sin, and having become slaves of God, you have your fruit to holiness, and the end, everlasting life." [Romans 6:21] Sickness is a sign we are craving and coveting the "things of this world". It is a sign we are not worshipping *'only'* the Spirit of God.

146. Christ Mind: Worshipping only the Spirit of God, not lack

"If then you are not able to do the least, why are you anxious for the rest?" ... "Fear not, little flock, for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom. Sell your possessions and give alms; make for yourselves purses which do not grow old, an unfailing treasure in the heavens, where thief does not draw near nor moth destroy. For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also." [Luke 12:26]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never being anxious and doubting our Father will provide all that we need—for if He *had* failed us on this

point we would certainly not be alive. Do we, Brethren, in our infancy truly believe that our worrying has brought us anything good in our life? All it *has* brought us is torment, “because fear involves torment ... (whereby) he who fears has not been made perfect in love.” [1 John 4:18] Brethren, perfect love *is* perfect faith that our heavenly Father loves us perfectly, and *will* only provide all that we need. For what else would a loving Father provide His children? ... even the naughtiest of ones! Until we accept our Father loves us and is our ‘only’ provider—for whatever comes *is* a manifestation of God’s power—we will employ the lever of fear and witness it through the eyes of darkness. Here we are afraid of what we could *lose*; yet in our engaging fear we have lost our most sacred possession—our inner peace of mind. What other possession do we need Brethren, and how can it be lost except by our trading it with fear? For this *is* what the devil bargains with, whispering quietly ... “*Worry about this and worry about that—or else you will NOT be protected!*” In this deal we have given away our inner abundance, our treasure of peace of mind. Wake up Brethren, WE DO NOT NEED ANYTHING BUT OUR PEACE OF MIND! Instead of “worrying about this” or “worrying about that”, let us divest ourselves of all that is not of God, and channel our resources into helping the poor—for in truth, Brethren, we only worry about things which are *not* of God. Sickness is a sign we are believing God is not providing all that we need. It is a sign we are anxious for things ‘*not* of God’ and are trading our peace for the energy of fear.

147. Christ Mind: Serving our heavenly Father in disguise

“Let your loins be girded and lamps burning; and you, be like unto men waiting for their lord, when he shall return from the wedding: that having come and having knocked, they may open unto him immediately. Blessed are those servants, whom having come, their lord will find watching. Truly I say to you, that he will gird himself and shall make them recline, and passing by will serve them. And if in the second, or if in the third watch he comes and finds it so, they are blessed.” [Luke 12:35]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by waiting ready to serve our Master at every moment, and as the LORD our God is *every* member of the Body of Christ—for “inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40]—we should stand ready to serve our Father at ALL TIMES in His form as the singular Body of Christ. “Then the King will say to those on His right hand, ‘Come, you blessed of My Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: for I was hungry and you gave Me food; I was thirsty and you gave Me drink; I was a stranger and you took Me in; I was naked and you clothed Me; I was sick and you visited Me; I was in prison and you came to Me.’ [Matthew 25:34] Brethren, any follower of Christ who does not treat everyone as the Father in disguise is *not* a follower of Christ and denies Jesus’ pivotal statement: “I and *My* Father are one.” [John 10:30] Therefore “whoever desires to become great among you, let him be your servant ... just as the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve.” [Matthew 20:26] And over three incalculable aeons of time, as every soul is awakened during the Great Awakening—and our congruency to rejoin the Herd is assessed, “He will set the sheep on His right hand, but the goats on the left.” [Matthew 25:32] Sickness is a sign we do not see our heavenly Father is ‘*everyone*’ in disguise—and are therefore not waiting to *serve* our returning Master, who is ‘WED IN ONENESS’ to the Body of Christ.

148. Christ Mind: Serving our heavenly Father in disguise
(Or else we shall be beaten!)

"And that servant, which knew the will of his lord, and prepared not, nor did according to his will; shall be beaten often. But he that knew not, and did worthy of blows; shall be beaten with few. For everyone to whom much has been given, from him much will be required; and to whom much has been committed, of him they will ask the more." [Luke 12:47]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by waiting ready to serve our Master at every moment, "but if that servant says in his heart, 'My master is delaying his coming,' and begins to beat the male and female servants (which are the heavenly Father in disguise) and to eat and drink and be drunk, the master of that servant will come on a day when he is not looking for *him*, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in two and appoint *him* his portion with the unbelievers." [Luke 12:45] For it is the reality Brethren, that many so-called followers of Christ *have* been given the GOOD NEWS:—"inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me." [Matthew 25:40]—who *refuse* to believe the heavenly Father is everyone in disguise. These are the *true* unbelievers, who will not bend their knee and bow down to the Spirit of God within everyone. Here, instead of revering each other, they beat each other with evil and malicious thoughts—and as the Law of God returns to each one what they send out in equal measure, they TOO will be beaten; "for with what judgment you judge, you will be judged; and with the measure you use, it will be measured back to you." [Matthew 7:2] These unbelievers who have been given the good news, who worship the life of Jesus Christ, but *not* the Spirit of God within everyone, will be hardest hit; for they know in their hearts the crimes they commit against the indivisible Spirit of God—for it is "by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit." [1 Corinthians 12:13]. Sickness is a sign we are not revering the 'indivisible' Spirit of God. It is a sign we are not serving the Father as *every part* of the Body of Christ.

Further commentary: Brethren, let us imagine a day in time to come when in our gatherings we revere each other as the Spirit of God!—for we "are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you." [Romans 8:9] Let us not relate to each other as skin and bones, but as the indivisible Spirit of God. Yet while the individual life of Jesus Christ is glorified, the Spirit of God within us is not. Brethren, it was never Jesus' intention for us to glorify his life, only the Spirit of God; which is why He said, "Why do you call Me good? No one is good but One, that is, God." [Matthew 19:17] We must as spiritual infants understand that worshipping the individual self—the separate self—is the mindset of the goat, and worshipping the indivisible Spirit of God—that exists within All—is the mindset of the sheep. How many congregations worship the individual life of Jesus Christ because they are still trapped in the mindset of worshipping individuality? Vipers who sit idolizing the personality of Jesus because they still idolize their own. Can we as followers of Christ but reach beyond this pull of the Antichrist to divide and conquer the Body of Christ and worship some above the others, our congregations would be rejuvenated with the full Spirit of Christ! Let us rebuke the spirit of the Antichrist as He tempts us to worship the 'personality' of Jesus, and not solely the Spirit of God. Let us *see* the Spirit of God, 'undivided' within the Body of Christ.

149. Christ Mind: Receiving the Baptism of Fire

"I came to send fire on the earth; and how I wish that it were already kindled! But I have a baptism to be baptized with, and how distressed I am till it is completed!" [Luke 12:49]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by understanding the sacred role of the Spirit of Christ—which is to consume in the Great Fire all we are not. Here the identity of our separate self—the spirit of Antichrist—is burned up over time in the Baptism of Fire; for "He will baptize you with the Holy Spirit and fire." [Matthew 3:11] Children of God—"do you not know that your body is the temple of the Holy Spirit *who is* in you, whom you have from God, and you are not your own?" [1 Corinthians 6:19] Let us cast quickly into the fire of the Holy Spirit, our notion we are 'separate' from the Spirit of God. For until then the members of the Body of Christ *are* distressed, until every last member has been liberated. Sickness is a sign we are resisting letting go of our 'separate' sense of self. It is a sign we are craving individuality, even in Christ, and unwilling to *receive* the Baptism of Fire.

150. Christ Mind: Bowing our knee before the Spirit of God
(Horizontal and vertical repentance)

"And some that were present at the same time, told Him about the Galileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. And answering, He said to them, **"Think you that these Galileans were sinners above all other Galileans, because they suffered this? No, I say to you; but unless you repent, you will all likewise perish. Or those eighteen on whom the tower in Siloam fell and killed them: think you that these were sinners above all other men dwelling in Jerusalem? No, I say to you; but unless you repent, you will all likewise perish."** Then He spoke this parable: **"A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard, and he came seeking fruit on it, and found none. And he said to the vinedresser, 'Behold, for these three years I have come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and found none: therefore cut it down; because why even should it use up the ground?' And answering, he said to him, 'Sir, let it alone this year also, until I dig around it and put on manure. And if indeed in that time it should bear fruit, you delay; but if not, you can cut it down."** [Luke 13:1]

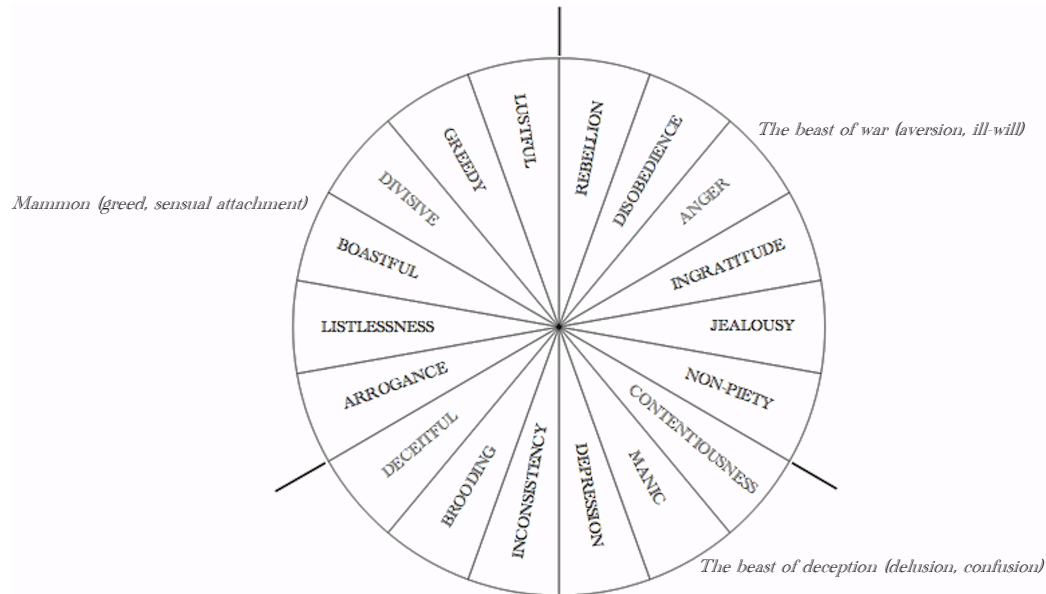
In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by understanding we are on a path of horizontal and vertical repentance, in order to regain entry into the kingdom of God—for "you *were* the seal of perfection, full of wisdom and perfect in beauty. You were in Eden, the garden of God ... You *were* perfect in your ways from the day you were created, till iniquity was found in you." [Ezekiel 28:12] And this iniquity, my beloveds, was pride—the belief we are superior to other members of the Body of Christ. Here we must atone for our Great Sin of Pride, of accepting the spirit of Antichrist, in a continual stream of vertical repentance to our heavenly Father and in a continual stream of horizontal repentance to the singular Body of Christ. Only then will this stream of repentance break through the dam of the spirit of Antichrist that *has* lodged itself in our heart. Here we must humble ourself before the Spirit of God as we bow down completely to the Body of Christ; for "whoever desires to become great among you, let him be your servant. And whoever desires to be first among you, let him be your slave—just as the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve." [Matthew 20:26] And with every member of the Body of Christ we serve in repentance, our mind is fertilized by the Spirit of Christ over three incalculable aeons of time; our spirit no longer mingled with the blood of Antichrist, as we at last begin bearing fruit. Sickness is a sign we are on a path of unrepentance and are unwilling to atone for our Great Sin of Pride. It is a sign we are raising ourself above the Body of Christ in a towering act of defiance.

Further commentary: Beloved Brethren, who are those eighteen persons on whom the tower of Siloam fell and killed? These are according to Jesus (who revealed to me) the 18 types of pride: *rebellion, disobedience, anger, ingratitude, jealousy, non-piety* (states of aversion, ill-will); *contentiousness, manic, depression, inconsistency, brooding, deceitful* (states of delusion, confusion); *arrogance, listlessness, boastful, divisive, greedy, lustful* (states of greed, sensual attachment). Jesus reveals: "These are states congruent with 'antagonism', are states of obsession with the "individual self", are states of Antichrist, are states of hell, are relational states at odds with the Body of Christ and the heavenly Father, are the three sixes (the Antichrist), are enmity towards the state of peace, are loveless states." ... "Here is wisdom. Let him who has understanding calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man: His number is 666." [Revelation 13:18] "He causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark on their right hand (the hand that employs action), or on their foreheads (the third-eye of spiritual intent), and that no one may buy or sell ('possessing' the "things of this world") except one who has the mark or the name of the beast, or the number of his name." [Revelation 13:16]

Jesus: "In the garden of Eden the 6 (the serpent) rose up against the 00 of God's eternal Spirit. The 6 (the serpent) then replaced the 00 with 60, befuddling the mind of the spirit. The 6 (the serpent) then replaced the final 0, destroying the spirit with attachment to the "things of this world". Know the greater 6 is enmity against the eternal Spirit of God (00), the middling 6 is enmity against the individual spirit (0), and the lesser 6 is the complete and final destruction of the spirit."; for it is written—"His number is six hundred and sixty and six." [Revelation 13:18]

Additional commentary: Beloved Brethren, know there are two beasts: the beast of war is the greater 6; for "it was granted to him to make war with the saints and to overcome them. All who dwell on earth will worship him, whose names have not been written in the Book of Life of the Lamb slain in the foundation of the world. *If anyone has an ear, let him hear.* He who leads into captivity shall go into captivity; he who kills with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith (now required) of the saints (so we are not overcome by the spirit of war). Then I saw another beast coming up out of the earth (the beast of deception, which is the middling 6)... and he exercises all the authority of the first beast in his presence, and causes the earth and those who dwell in it to worship the first beast ... he deceives those who dwell on the earth by those signs which he was granted to do in the sight of the beast, telling those on earth to make an image to the beast (of war) who was wounded by (using) the sword and lived. He was granted *power* to give breath to the image of the beast (of war), that the image of the beast should both speak and cause as many as would not worship the image of the beast (of war) to be killed (to die in individual form and be reborn in the Spirit of Christ). He causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark on their right hand (the hand of 'action' of the eighteen states of pride), or on their foreheads (the third-eye 'intent' of spiritual pride), and that no one may buy or sell (to possess or disposses themselves of the "things of this world") except one who has the mark or the name of the beast, or the number of his name." [Revelation 13:7] Brethren, these eighteen states of pride are the eighteen years (or eternities) of hell. Let us lay down our swords to slay the dragon of Antichrist; for it *is* "the dragon who gave authority to the beast." [Revelation 13:4] Let us replace

these eighteen years and “proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to *those who are* bound; to proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God to heal the brokenhearted.” [Isaiah 61:1]



151. Christ Mind: Healing on the Sabbath

“Now He was teaching in one of the synagogues on the Sabbath. And behold, a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and she was bent forward, and in no way able to raise herself up to the full end. And having seen her, Jesus called and said to her, **“Woman, you are loosed from your infirmity.”** And He laid His hands on her, and immediately she was made upright, and glorified God. But the ruler of the synagogue answering—indignant because Jesus had healed on the Sabbath—said to the crowd, “There are six days on which it is right and proper to work; therefore come and be healed on them, and not on the day of the Sabbath.” But the Lord answered him, and said, **“Hypocrite! Does not each one of you on the Sabbath loose his ox or his donkey from the stall, and lead it away to water it? And is it not right and proper this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan has bound, behold, eighteen years; be loosed from this bond on the day of the Sabbath?”** And upon Him saying these things, all those who opposed Him were put to shame.” [Luke 13:10]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by offering help and healing to everyone on *any* day—including the Sabbath; for “what man is there among you who has one sheep, and if it falls into a pit on the Sabbath, will not lay hold of it and lift *it* out? Of how much more value then is a man than a sheep? Therefore it is lawful to do good on the Sabbath.” [Matthew 12:11] Sickness is a sign we are not abiding by the Spirit of the law to do good at all times. It is a sign we are adhering strictly to the letter (the scripture), and not looking *past* it to seek a deeper truth.

152. Christ Mind: Journeying for three days to become perfected

“On the same day some Pharisees came, saying to Him, “Go forth and depart from here, for Herod intends to kill You.” And He said to them, **“You go, say to that fox, ‘Behold, I cast out demons and perform healings today and tomorrow, and the third day I am perfected.’ Nevertheless I must journey today, tomorrow, and the following; for it cannot be a prophet should perish outside of Jerusalem.”** [Luke 13:31]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by journeying for three days in the heart of the earth—three incalculable aeons of time, to become perfected in the Spirit of Christ; “for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of

the great fish (to save the life of *all* his Brethren), so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.” [Matthew 12:40]. Brethren, know for three incalculable aeons we must commit to exorcising *everyone* of all demons and awakening every part of the Body of Christ—where on the third day we shall become perfected. Beloveds, we must stop thinking of Ourselves as an individual, but as the singular Body of Christ—“for as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ.” [1 Corinthians 12:12] ... for “God composed the body, having given greater honor to that *part* which lacks it, that there should be no schism in the body, but that the members should have the same care for one another. And if one member suffers, all the members suffer with *it*; or if one member is honored, all the members rejoice with *it*. Now you are the Body of Christ, and members individually.” [1 Corinthians 12:24] Let us journey *to* the “promised land” and awaken those who believe in God—but who fail to see they are the Body of Christ. Sickness is a sign we are not journeying to awaken those who *believe* in God, and who *believe* in Christ, to the reality they are the Body of Christ. It is a sign we are not ‘perfecting’ Ourselves.

153. Christ Mind: Sitting in the lowest place

“Then He spoke a parable to those which were invited, observing how they chose the chief places, saying to them: **“When you are invited by anyone to a wedding, do not sit in the chief place, lest one more honorable than you be invited by him: and he that invited you and him having come shall say to you, ‘Give this man a place,’ and then you begin with shame to take the lowest place. But when you are invited, go and sit in the lowest place, that when he that invited you comes, he may say to you, ‘Friend, come up higher.’ Then you will have glory before all those reclining with you; for whosoever exalts himself shall be humbled, and he that humbles himself shall be exalted.”** [Luke 14:7]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by sitting in the *lowest* place, until we are called by our heavenly Father to rise higher, knowing this is the best remedy to protect against the poison arrow of pride. How many so-called followers of Christ stumble and fall and eat of the poison fruit of the ‘tree of the knowledge of good and evil’—judging themselves to be ever so good and others to be ever so evil? Brethren, let us not be blinded by the promise of heaven—for the saint *is* in the lowest position, lowering himself to help *all* his fellow Brethren; whereby each of the 144,000 saints will have made the Great Vow to spend three incalculable aeons of time in the heart of the earth. “Then I looked, and behold, a Lamb standing on Mount Zion, and with Him one hundred *and* forty-four thousand, having His Father’s name written on their foreheads ... these are the ones who follow the Lamb wherever He goes. These were redeemed from among men, being firstfruits to God and to the Lamb.” [Revelation 14:1] Taking up their cross, they have crucified and let die their ‘separate sense of self’, seeing themselves as every member of the Body of Christ; willingly sacrificing their own life time and time again to ‘leave no man behind’. “Here is the patience of the saints; here *are* those who keep the commandments of God and the faith of Jesus.” [Revelation 14:12] “Then I heard a voice from heaven saying to me, “Write: ‘Blessed *are* the dead who die in the Lord from now on.” “Yes,” says the Spirit, “that they may rest from their labors, and their works follow them.” ... for dear ones their works *do* follow them over three days and nights as they serve every member of the Body of Christ. Sickness is a sign we are not lowering ourselves before *everyone* of our Brethren. It is a sign we are raising ourselves *above* our Brethren, seeking to climb into the highest seat.

154. Christ Mind: Using our resources to help only the needy

"Then He also said to him that invited Him, *'When you prepare a dinner or a supper; invite not your friends, nor your brothers, nor your relatives, nor rich neighbors, lest they also invite you in return, and you be repaid. But when you prepare a feast; invite the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind. And you will be blessed—for they having nothing to repay you: for you shall be repaid in the resurrection of the righteous.'*" [Luke 14:12]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by channeling our resources to give only what is needed to help the lame, the maimed, the blind and the poor. Brethren, we must understand that the house is on fire and the Rescue Squad of 144,000 is needed to pull out *'every'* last soul—for "the harvest truly is plentiful, but the laborers are few." [Matthew 9:37] Here we stand alongside our Fire Chief, Jesus Christ, who backburns against the fire of Antichrist with the fire of the Holy Spirit—to consume the unholy spirit within each of us, which is literally consuming us! Brethren this is the Baptism of Fire; for "I came to send fire on the earth, and how I wish it were already kindled!" [Luke 12:49] Let us not stand by playing with our friends as the house across the street is ablaze—and we see the children playing upstairs unaware of the fire below. Let us put on our protective fire suit and do all we can to help *all* that we can; for *"He has anointed Me to preach the gospel to the poor; He has sent Me to heal the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives and recovery of sight to the blind, to set at liberty those who are oppressed; to proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD."* [Luke 4:18] Sickness is a sign we are misusing our time and resources—and *not* helping those in need. It is a sign we are giving to those who have plenty and not helping only the needy.

155. Christ Mind: Attending our last supper

"Now when one of those sitting at table heard these things, he said to Him, 'Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God!' Then He said to him, *'A certain man prepared a great supper and invited many, and he sent his servant at the time of the supper to say to those that were invited, 'Come, for it is now prepared.'* But they all with one voice began to make excuses. The first said to him, *'I have bought a field, and I have need to go and see it. I ask you to have me excused.'* And another said, *'I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I am going to test them. I ask you to have me excused.'* And another said, *'I have married a wife, and on account of this I am unable to come.'* Then came the servant reporting these things to his master. And being angry, the master of the house said to his servant, *'Go out into the streets and lanes of the city quickly; and the poor and maimed and lame and blind, bring in here.'* And the servant said, *'Master, it is done as you commanded, and still there is room.'* Then the master said to the servant, *'Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled. For I say to you, that not one of those men that were invited shall taste of my supper.'*" [Luke 14:15]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by setting *everything* aside to eat of the bread of the Spirit of Christ; for Jesus says: "I am the living bread which came down from heaven. If anyone eats of this bread, he will live forever." [John 6 :51] Brethren, how many so-called followers of Christ have been given the truth of the Spirit of Christ, yet refuse to come to the great supper of eating *only* the bread of the Spirit of Christ? Know those who have rebelled against the LORD and disobey His commandments—who are angry, ungrateful, jealous and non-pious, who deceive themselves and are contentious, manic, depressed, inconsistent, brooding and deceitful, who still consume the "things of this world" and are arrogant, listless, boastful, divisive, greedy and lustful, CANNOT TASTE THE GREAT SUPPER; for until the Spirit of Christ becomes their *"last supper"* their loyalties will remain

divided. Until they feast *only* on the one acceptable year of the LORD—the Spirit of Christ—and not on the 18 spirits of Antichrist, they will have no appetite only for God; for understand—“*These people draw near to Me with their mouth, and honor Me with their lips, but their heart is far from Me. And in vain they worship Me, teaching as doctrines the commandments of men.*” [Matthew 15:8] Sickness is a sign we are feasting on the 18 spirits of Antichrist. It is a sign we are unwilling to attend our ‘last supper’ and thereby eat *only* of the bread of the Spirit of Christ.

156. Christ Mind: Building our tower as a disciple of Christ

“And great multitudes journeyed with Him; and having turned, He said to them, **“If anyone comes to Me and hates not his father and mother, and wife and children, and brothers and sisters, and yes, also his life, he cannot be My disciple. And whosoever does not bear his cross and come after Me, cannot be My disciple. For which of you, intending to build a tower, first does not sit down to count the cost, whether he has enough to finish; lest, after having laid the foundation, and not being able to finish, all that should see begin to mock him, saying, ‘This man began to build and was not able to finish’? Or what king, proceeding to engage in war with another king, first does not sit down and take counsel if he is able with ten thousand to meet the one with twenty thousand coming against him? And if not, him still being far off, he sends forth a delegation to ask for peace. So likewise, everyone of you that does not forsake all that he possesses, cannot be My disciple. Now salt is good: but if the salt has lost its flavor, in what shall it season? It is neither fit for soil nor for manure; but men cast it out. He who has ears, let him hear!”** [Luke 14:25]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by using all our resources to build a tower to the LORD as a disciple of Christ. Brethren, our heavenly Father has given us a thousand bricks and *every* last brick is needed to build the tower in our hearts to the kingdom of God. Yet how many so-called followers of Christ use their bricks, not to complete their tower to the LORD, but to build a tower to the Antichrist; worshipping father and mother, wife and children, brothers and sisters, and yes, their own life!/? For this my beloveds, *is* the worshipping of the individual self and not the singular Body of Christ. For those who have ears to hear let it be known the 144,000 disciples of Christ, will *never* worship such individuated form or be enticed to make real the flesh or divide into parts the Body of Christ. Will we be caught in the brambles and follow so-called ministers of Christ who LOVE father and mother, wife and children, brothers and sisters and thus their own life? CAN WE NOT SEE BY NOW THE LIFE OF THE DISCIPLE IS THE LIFE OF THE ASCETIC AND IS THE LIFE OF THE SAINT? How many saints of old do we know were bound to father and mother, wife and children, brothers and sisters? If they were truly a saint they would have been *completely* unbound—and this my beloveds is the price we must pay as member disciples of our Lord Jesus Christ. Undiluted by the many waters of this world, our salt remains dry and ready to season; for as a disciple of Christ, “you are the salt of the earth.” [Matthew 5:13] Sickness is a sign we are worshipping the individual self and not the singular Body of Christ. It is a sign we are worshipping father, mother, children and the like.

Further commentary: Many wonder—do I need to leave my wife and my children on the path of discipleship in Christ? This can best be answered by understanding we can engage with something or someone without being bound to it in our heart. It must be known the path of the disciple of Christ is the path of renunciation of *anything* of the flesh, of *anything* of form. Here we make room in our hearts *only* for the Spirit of God that resides UNDIVIDED within the entire Body of Christ.

157. Christ Mind: Bringing home the lost sheep

"Then were drawing unto Him all the tax collectors and sinners to hear Him. And both the Pharisees and scribes murmured amongst themselves, saying, "The Man receives sinners and eats with them." So He spoke unto them this parable, saying: **"Which man among you, having a hundred sheep, and having lost one of them, leaves not the ninety-nine in the wilderness, and goes after the one which is lost until he finds it? And having found it, he lays it on his shoulders, rejoicing. Then having come to his house, he calls together his friends and neighbors, saying to them, 'Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost!' Likewise I say unto you, that there will be joy in heaven over one sinner that repents, more than over ninety-nine just persons which need no repentance. Or what woman, having ten silver coins, if she loses one coin, lights not a lamp, and sweeps the house, and seeks carefully until she finds it? And having found it, she calls together her friends and neighbors, saying, 'Rejoice with me, for I have found the silver coin which I lost!' Likewise I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God, over one sinner that repents."** [Luke 15:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by making the Great Vow to bring home *every* lost sheep of our Father's flock. And along the way we will find there are many goats who are unable to rejoin the flock because they are wild and ornery and unrepentant—and so we leave these alone to roam the hills. For it is written that "When the Son of Man comes in His glory ... all the nations will be gathered before Him, and He will separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides *his* sheep from the goats." [Matthew 25:31] Here we search the wilderness for every lost sheep who has wandered astray from the flock, leaving the flock in the hands of the Great Shepherd—Who rejoices in finding all who were lost. But know there are just as many wild and ornery and unrepentant so-called followers of Christ as there are not, who worship unrepentantly the 18 spirits of Antichrist; who believe in their hearts they are followers of Christ. These are the *most* unrepentant, for they believe they have God firmly on their side, and thus have license to commit *any* sin and it will automatically be forgiven. Let it be known *no* sin will be forgiven unless we name it and ask for it to be forgiven and then correct the behavior. Brethren, "Do not be deceived. God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, that he will also reap." [Galatians 6:7] Let us not be fooled that because one says he is a sheep, he is not a goat or a wolf in disguise. Know the seed of repentance is planted in our heart every day, every hour, every minute—not by a heart that is proud and aloof—but by a humble heart that accepts *everyone's sin as his own*. Sickness is a sign we are unrepentant and are unwilling to rejoin our Father's flock. It is a sign we are thus 'unwilling to bring home' our Father's lost sheep.

Further commentary: Brethren, as we look across the landscape of this world, how many so-called followers of Christ hate and despise certain 'types' of sinners? If we could but see the evil thoughts that pour from their heart we would be blinded by the darkness, as they are blinded by the darkness. In their wildest dreams they do not want one of these sinners to be spared the rod and roasted on the spit in the fires of hell. But let those who have ears to hear: *what you desire for another part of the Body of Christ is what you will receive yourself*; "for with what judgment you judge, you will be judged; and with the measure you use, it will be measured back to you." [Matthew 7:2] "If you really fulfill the royal law according to the Scripture, *"You shall love your neighbor as yourself,"* you do well, but if you show partiality, you commit sin, and are convicted." [James 2:8] For understand, "he who does not love *his* brother abides in death ... (and) whoever hates his brother is a murderer, and you know that no murderer has eternal life abiding in him." [1 John 3:14]

158. Christ Mind: Loving our brother

"Then He said: 'A certain man had two sons. And the younger of them said to his father, 'Father, give me the portion of goods that falls to me.' So he divided unto them his living. And not many days after, having gathered all together, the younger son journeyed into a far country, and there wasted his wealth with prodigal living. But when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine throughout that country, and he began to suffer need. And journeying, he joined himself to a citizen of that country, and he sent him into his fields to feed swine. And he yearned to fill his belly with the pods the swine were eating, and no one gave to him any. And having come to himself, he said, 'How many of my father's hired servants have an abundance of bread, and I perish here with hunger?! I will arise and go to my father, and I shall say to him, 'Father, I have sinned against heaven and before you; I am no longer worthy to be called your son. Make me as one of your hired servants.'" And he arose and went to his father. And as he was still a far way off, his father saw him and had compassion, and ran and fell on his neck and kissed him. And the son said to him, 'Father, I have sinned against heaven and before you; I am no longer worthy to be called your son.' But the father said to his servants, 'Quickly, bring out the best robe and put it on him, and put a ring on his hand, and sandals on his feet. And bring forth the fatted calf, and kill it, and let us eat and be merry: for this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found.' And they began to be merry. Now his elder son was in the field. And as he came, drawing near to the house, he heard music and dancing. And calling one of the servants, he asked what this might be. And he said to him why, 'Your brother is come, and your father has killed the fatted calf, because he has received him safe and well.' But he was angry and was not willing to go in. So then his father came out and implored him. And answering, He said to his father, 'Behold, so many years have I served you; and never have I disobeyed your commandments; and never did you give me a young goat, that I might make merry with my friends. But when this son of yours comes, who having devoured your living with harlots, you killed the fatted calf for him.' And he said to him, 'Son, you are always with me, and all that is mine is yours. But moreover, it was right that we should make merry and be glad: because this brother of yours was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.'" [Luke 15:11]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never ceasing to love our brother—even when misusing his light and squandering his inheritance; for this is the beast of deception that whispers in our ear—*"you cannot love a brother like that"*—that causes us to make an image of war and take up our sword against our brother. Here we employ the 6 spirits of war; rebelling against and disobeying our Father's holy commandment to *love our neighbor as ourself*, jealously hating our brother and showing ingratitude and non-piety toward our brother's holy presence. As we worship the beast of deception who causes us to worship the beast of war, our mind is befuddled by the 6 spirits of deception; where amidst this unholy state we become contentious, manic, depressed, inconsistent, brooding and deceitful. As the spirit of love and inner peace is driven from our heart, we employ the 6 spirits of mammon to fill the void of emptiness; becoming arrogant, listless, boastful, divisive, and filled with greed and lust. And there, my beloveds, is the three sixes born and kept alive in our hearts as we give power to the Antichrist in all its might. We now have the opportunity Brethren to strike a blow, not at our brother, but at our true enemy—by *laying down our sword* and picking up the Spirit of Christ. Let us kill that fatted calf of the Antichrist we have fed and make merry and be glad; for this *is* the sacrifice which is necessary, that we may be reborn from death unto life—whereby in our hearts "we know that we have passed from death to life, because we love the brethren." [1 John 3:14] Sickness is a sign we have stopped loving our brother. It is a sign we are 'waging war' with our Brethren deep inside our heart.

159. Christ Mind: Making friends with our brother
(Teaching forgiveness in the field of mammon)

"And He said also unto His disciples, "There was a certain rich man who had a steward; and it was accused of him, as it were, of wasting his possessions. And calling him, he said to him, 'What is this I hear about you? Give an account of your stewardship, for you are no longer able to be steward.' And the steward said within himself, 'What shall I do? For my master is taking away the stewardship from me. I cannot dig; I am ashamed to beg. I know what I will do (!); so that when I am removed from the stewardship, they might receive me into their homes.' And having called each one of his master's debtors, he said to the first, 'How much do you owe my master?' And he said, 'A hundred measures of oil.' And he said unto him, 'Take your bill, and sit down quickly; write fifty.' Then he said to another, 'How much do you owe?' And he said, 'A hundred measures of wheat.' He said unto him, 'Take your bill and write eighty.' And the master praised the unjust steward because he had acted shrewdly; because the sons of this world in their generation are more shrewd than the sons of light. And I say to you, make friends for yourselves by the unrighteousness of mammon; that when you die, they may receive you into an eternal abode. He that is faithful in the least, is faithful also in much; and he that is unjust in the least, is unjust also in much. If therefore in the unrighteous mammon you have not been faithful, who will entrust to you the Truth? And if you have not been faithful in that which is another's, who will give to you that which is yours? No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will be loyal to the one, and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon." [Luke 16:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by making friends with our brother in a territory he has settled: the field of mammon. In this field he is arrogant, listless, boastful, divisive, greedy and lustful. Yet it is only in this 'third field' of the three sixes can we reach him; for in the first he is at war and in the second he is deceived. Only by engaging with him in *his* territory—the field of mammon, can we reverse the mechanism of the three sixes built on the principle of war. It is here we forgive—in *part*—his debt to the heavenly Father, to teach him the antidote to war; the principles of forgiveness. Only then is he able to move from worshipping the *spirit* of war to worshipping the *spirit* of forgiveness. Here we must be "as wise as serpents and harmless as doves," [Matthew 10:16] and enter his field of vision—and without disturbing his mind—teach him the principles of forgiveness. Giving him a broad scope to accumulate debt, we remind him from *our* part, he is *always* forgiven. And this engenders within him a spirit that he *is* forgiven. What better platform could there be for us to learn to be *just* like our Father in heaven, who forgives us all our debts!? Here we move from the unjustness of debt, to the justness of cancelling out *all* debt. But first we must cancel out our brother's debt, to accept we are *wholly* forgiven; for "inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me." [Matthew 25:40] As we enter our brother's world, *we hold the faith* in his recovery ... and as we see signs he has risen '*above*' the worshipping of the "things of this world", we extend to him an olive branch of truth; for until then he is unwilling to receive the truth, but will accept forgiveness. As we make friends with each of our brothers in our heart—we *make a home for each of our brothers in our heart*—and they make a home for "US" in their heart. AND THIS MY BRETHREN IS THE TRUE ANTIDOTE TO WAR. In this way we are as shrewd as saints; reversing the sixes one by one, turning them upside down into the number 9—to the *vibration* of forgiveness. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to make friends with *every* member of the Body of Christ. It is a sign we are unwilling to make a home in our heart for *every* one of our Father's children.

160. Christ Mind: Aligning our will with God's eternal Spirit

"And the Pharisees, being lovers of money, heard all this; and they derided Him. And He said to them, **'You are those which justify yourselves before men, but God knows your hearts; for that which is highly esteemed among men, is an abomination in the sight of God. The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every-one presses into it. And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass away, than one stroke of the law to fail. ... Now there was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, making merry every day in splendor. And a certain beggar named Lazarus was laid at his gate, full of sores, and desiring to be fed from that which fell from the rich man's table; and even the dogs came to lick his sores. And it came to pass that the beggar died; and he was carried away by the angels unto the bosom of Abraham: and the rich man died also, and was buried. And having lifted up his eyes in Hades, being in torment; he saw Abraham from afar, and Lazarus in his bosom. And crying out he said, 'Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus that he may dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.'** But Abraham said, 'Son, remember that in your lifetime you received your good due, and likewise Lazarus the evil; and now here he is comforted, and you are tormented. And besides all this, between us and you has been fixed a great chasm; so that those desiring to pass from here to you are not able, nor can they pass from there to us.' Then he said, 'I beg of you then, father, that you would send him to my father's house: for I have five brothers, that he may testify to them; lest they might also come to this place of torment.' But Abraham said, 'They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.' And he said, 'No, father Abraham; but if one from the dead should go to them, they will repent.' But he said to him, 'If they hear not Moses and the prophets; not even if one should rise from the dead, will they be persuaded.'" [Luke 16:14]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by aligning our will with the will of our heavenly Father, with God's eternal Spirit. For Brethren our Father has given us the will to choose between *unity* in the Spirit of Christ or *separation* in 18 spirits of Antichrist. And earth is the place where we must decide; for "do you not know that to whom you present yourselves slaves to obey, you are that one's slaves whom you obey, whether of sin leading to death, or of obedience leading to righteousness?" [Romans 6:16] "Scoffers will come in the last days, walking according to their own lusts, and saying, 'Where is the promise of His coming? For since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as *they were* from the beginning of creation.'" [2 Peter 3:3] "But, beloved, do not forget this one thing, that with the Lord one day *is* as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day." [2 Peter 3:8] Let us not be blinded by the false prophets who tempt us to worship the spirits of Antichrist; for "*they are* spots and blemishes, carousing in their own deceptions." [2 Peter 2:13] But rather, let us align our will and become obedient to our Father's two great commandments, which are—"You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind." ... And the second is like it: "You shall love your neighbor as yourself." [Matthew 22:37] If the dogs can show mercy and lick the wounds of the bodies of the holy Spirit—how much more should *we* then Brethren show mercy to the Body of Christ? Remember we reap as we have sown—"therefore, whatever you want men to do to you, do also to them, for this is the Law and the Prophets." [Matthew 7:12] If we fail to show mercy to others, then mercy will not be shown us. If we fail to make peace with others, then peace will not be given us. And in this remembrance we *choose* the Spirit of Christ; for "*you are* the body of Christ, and members individually." [1 Corinthians 12:27] Here we *nestle in the bosom of Christ*—having overcome the gulf that separates those who align their will with the will of our Father and those who align with the will of the Antichrist. Sickness is a sign we are choosing the path of worshipping the spirits of Antichrist. It is a sign we are unwilling to align our will with God's eternal Spirit.

161. Christ Mind: Rebuking our brother

"Then He said to His disciples, ... 'Take heed to yourselves. If your brother sins against you, rebuke him; and if he repents, forgive him. And if seven times in a day he sins against you, and seven times returns to you, saying, 'I repent,' you shall forgive him.' [Luke 17:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by unapologetically rebuking our brother whenever he sins against us—for in this moment we have the golden opportunity to speak of his sin, for it now concerns us. Brethren, we must look at each trespass as a golden opportunity to bring our brother into the consciousness of "brotherly love", and speak to him with a gentle tone of love and correction that he may know he has crossed the line. While we should forgive our brother at all times in the field of mammon for being arrogant, listless, boastful, divisive, greedy and lustful; where his sin involves us, we have a clear obligation to speak out. If he does not repent, we should forgive him in our heart—but withhold the good news that he is forgiven 'as a learning device', that he may ponder and grow. For a seed either way has been planted in his heart and will sprout later on under the right conditions. A rebuke, therefore, is a tool of regeneration and should never be used to punish, but only to prune—but in our pruning if we cut the branches too far back, they may never recuperate and grow. Thus "Brethren, if a man is overtaken in any trespass, you who *are* spiritual restore such a one in a spirit of gentleness, considering yourself lest you also be tempted ... for if anyone thinks himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceives himself." [Galatians 6:1] Sickness is a sign we are failing to *rebuke* our brother's errors, with a loving and gentle spirit.

162. Christ Mind: Fulfilling our duty to increase our faith

"And the apostles said unto the Lord, 'Increase our faith.' And the Lord said, 'If you have faith as a seed of mustard, you might say to this mulberry tree, 'Be uprooted and be planted in the sea,' and it would obey you. And which of you, having a servant plowing or tending a flock, will say to him having come in from out of the field, 'Come at once and sit down'? But will he not say to him, 'Prepare what is for my supper, and gird yourself, and serve me till I have eaten and drunk; and after this you will eat and drink'? He does not thank that servant because he did that which he has commanded. And likewise you, when you have done all that is commanded of you, say, 'We are unprofitable servants. We have done what was our duty to do.'" [Luke 17:5]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by fulfilling our duty to our heavenly Father to increase our faith; for as we adhere to His commandments, His ability to work through us increases, and our faith in Him increases exponentially. And so it is—as we stop worshipping the 18 spirits of Antichrist, and thus adhere to our Father's commandments—we are led more and more by the Spirit of truth and receive more and more the power of God to move mountains; for "if you have faith as a mustard seed, you will say to this mountain, 'Move from here to there,' and it will move, and nothing will be impossible for you." [Matthew 17:20] Can we but see the glories that await us on the path of blind faith, we would but cast aside the deadwood of the "things of this world" and reach for the higher plateaus. This is our thank you—as the veil between heaven and earth is lifted exponentially by our faith. And in this spirit of blind faith our sight is increased and in time we are given greater responsibilities as 'SERVANTS OF THE LORD'. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to serve our heavenly Father and adhere to His commandments. It is a sign we are not 'increasing our faith', by giving our life *completely* to God.

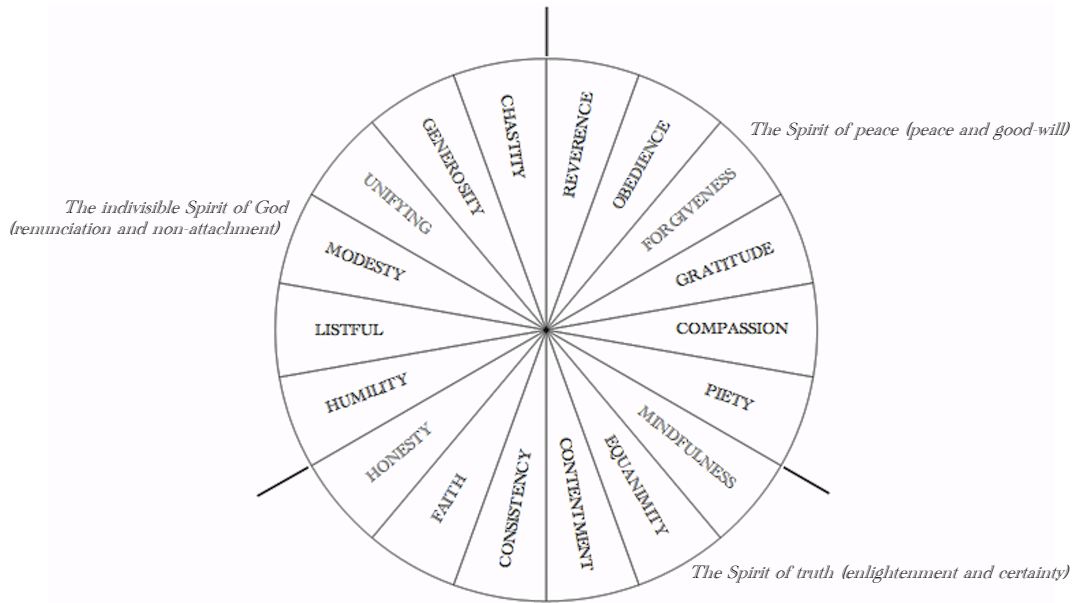
163. Christ Mind: Glorifying God and all His Creation

"And it came to pass in His journey to Jerusalem, that He passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. And on His entering a certain village, He was met by ten leprous men, who stood far off. And they lifted up their voices, saying, "Jesus, Master, have mercy on us!" And seeing, He said to them, **"Go show yourselves to the priests."** And it came to pass that as they departed they were cleansed. And one of them, having seen that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God; and fell on his face at His feet, giving Him thanks. And he was a Samaritan. And answering, Jesus said, **"Were there not ten cleansed? But where are the nine? Were none found returning to give glory to God, except this foreigner?"** And He said to him, **"Arise, go your way. Your faith has saved you."** [Luke 17:11]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by giving thanks to God for *everything* that enters our life—for everything *is* a blessing, frequently disguised in the form of darkness to help us see the light. Brethren, only when we are cleansed of 'all we are not' can we see Who We Are; for "you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you." [Romans 8:9] As we give thanks to God we *glorify* God—and this is achieved through the spirit of gratitude, one of the 18 spirits of Christ. For as there are 18 spirits of Antichrist, there are 18 spirits of Christ. Know these to be: *reverence, obedience, forgiveness, gratitude, compassion, piety* (states of peace and good-will); *mindfulness, equanimity, contentment, consistency, faith, honesty* (states of enlightenment and certainty); *humility, listful, modesty, unifying, generosity, chastity* (states of renunciation and non-attachment). As we worship the 18 spirits of Christ, we give glory to God in the Highest. Know the spirit of reverence—which underpins every other spirit of Christ, is the golden key, which when turned, will take us to the golden heights. For are we so blind to think in our harming *any* living creature, we are not causing pain and suffering to the one indivisible Spirit of God? Do we truly in our infancy believe the Spirit of God belongs to man? Only by cultivating reverence for *every* living creature will we truly revere and glorify God—"for ask the beasts, and they will teach you; and the birds of the air, and they will tell you; or speak to the earth, and it will teach you; and the fish of the sea will explain to you ... Who among all these does not know that the hand of the LORD has done this, in whose hand *is* the life of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind?" [Job 12:7] For know that "a righteous *man* regards the life of his animal, but the tender mercies of the wicked *are* cruel." [Proverbs 12:10] Sickness is a sign we are not glorifying God and 'all' His Creation. It is a sign we are not grateful and giving thanks for *everything* that enters our life.

Further commentary: Brethren, as the beast of deception causes those on the earth to worship the beast of war, in the same manner the Spirit of truth causes those on the earth to worship the Spirit of peace. And while no one may buy or sell (to possess or dispossess themselves of the "things of this world") except one who has the mark or the name of the beast, or the number of his name [Revelation 13:17];—so too no one may *live* in the indivisible Spirit of God except one who has the mark or the name of Christ, or the number of His name. Come quickly Brethren, let us put this mark of Christ on our foreheads (our third-eye of spiritual intent); for IT IS DECREED—"Do not harm the earth, the sea, or the trees till we have sealed the servants of our God on their foreheads." And I heard the number of those who were sealed. One hundred and forty-four thousand." [Revelation 7:3] "In Him also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestined according to the purpose of Him who works all things according to the counsel of His will, that we who

first trusted in Christ should be to the praise of His glory.” [Ephesians 1:11] Let us then glorify God as the *singular* goal of our salvation—for “In Him you also *trusted*, after you heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation; in whom also, having believed, you were sealed with the Holy Spirit of promise.” [Ephesians 1:13]



164. Christ Mind: Not glorifying the individual self
(Walking the path of renunciation and non-attachment)

“And when He was asked by the Pharisees when the kingdom of God is to come, He answered them and said, ... **“And as it was in the days of Noah, so will it be also in the days of the Son of Man: They ate, they drank, they married, they were given in marriage, until that day Noah entered the ark, and the flood came and destroyed them all. Likewise as it was in the days of Lot: They ate, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they built; but on that day Lot went out of Sodom, it rained fire and brimstone from heaven and destroyed them all. So will it be to those on that day the Son of Man is revealed. In that day, he who is on the housetop, and his goods are in the house; let him not come down to take them away. And likewise the one who is in the field; let him not return back for them. Remember Lot’s wife. Whosoever shall seek to save his life, he will lose it; and whosoever shall lose it, he will preserve it.”** [Luke 17:20]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never glorifying the individual self—for many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ: whose end is destruction, whose god *is* *their* belly, and whose glory is in their shame—who set their mind on earthly things.” [Philippians 3:18] Their appetite is lust and greed for the things of this world, divisiveness and boasting to maintain the identity of the separate self, and listlessness and arrogance to rebuff *unity* in the Body of Christ. How many so-called followers of Christ glorify themselves and seek in their hearts to divide the Body of Christ? Know beloveds the “things of this world” *will* bring certain death; so we must do all we can to DISPOSSESS ourselves of *anything* that keeps us in the clutches of death. Let us not turn our face towards the ways of old, as did Lot’s wife, who was turned into a pillar of salt. [Genesis 19:26] Instead, let us divest ourselves of worldly things with *chastity* and *generosity*, *unifying* the Body of Christ in the spirit of *modesty*, and *listening* to the Spirit of truth in the spirit of *humility*—for unless we hold these six key traits, we are *not* in the Spirit of Christ. Sickness is a sign we are glorifying the individual self and not the singular Body of Christ.

Further commentary: Brethren, how many of us are like hawks that go in for the kill when a fellow Brethren has stumbled? Let us not be deceived by the beast of deception; for each time we seek to vilify the reputation of our Brethren, by speaking of it publicly to others, we *are* on a quest to divide the Body of Christ. And we do this to glorify our own reputation, to raise ourself above the Body of Christ. But in this quest we need a sacrificial lamb and we feast on the blood of our neighbors demise—offering it quietly to the spirit of Antichrist. Brethren, can we not see this infection in *our* heart is what keeps us ‘bound’ to the Antichrist?—for in sacrificing another we have sacrificed ourself, and the evil one needs many more sacrifices.

165. Christ Mind: Never losing heart
(Opening the gateway to the Spirit of truth)

“Then He spoke a parable unto them, that they always ought to pray and not lose heart, saying: **“There was a certain judge in a certain city; not fearing God, and not regarding man. And there was a widow in that city; and she came to him, saying, ‘Avenge me of my adversary.’ And for a time he would not; but afterward he said within himself, ‘And while I fear not God, nor regard man; yet because this widow causes me trouble, I will avenge her, lest by not ending her coming she weary me.’”** Then the Lord said, **“Hear what the unjust judge says! And shall God not carry out avenging His elect, who cry out day and night to Him, and long-suffers with them? I tell you that He will carry out avenging them speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of Man comes, will He indeed find faith on the earth?”** [Luke 18:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never losing heart; knowing we are guided always by the Spirit of truth—and that whatever comes into our life is a gift and a blessing from God. Yet we must be ready to ‘open the gateway’ to being led by the Spirit of truth, for the majority of so-called followers of Christ have *not* taken this step—clinging solely to the scripture. It is upon each one of us to open the gateway by *centering our mind* in the ‘state of meditation’; for “blessed is the man who walks not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor stands in the path of sinners, nor sits in the seat of the scornful; but his delight *is* in the law of the LORD, and in His law he meditates day and night. He shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that brings forth its fruit in its season, whose leaf also shall not wither; and whatever he does shall prosper.” [Psalm 1:1] Brethren, in this state of *mindfulness*—with eyes closed and focusing on a “quality of Christ” or a “law of God”—our mind enters the state of *equanimity*. As we *consistently* enter this state, our mind enters a state of deep *contentment*. Only by holding the *faith* and with a heart of *honesty*, will we receive perfect insights and Knowledge from God. Know this meditation *is* the gateway to the Spirit of truth, representing the six key states of enlightenment and certainty. Here we anchor the spirit of faith as our heart is rekindled and our mind made anew—“for the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all things that I said to you.” [John 14:26] And in this way our heart is avenged speedily from the troubles of this world, for our mind at last is perfectly at rest. What can harm us now in this state of serenity as we offer up each trouble to be dissolved in the light? Thoughts of vengeance disperse quickly from our heart as our mind replugs into the Mind of Christ—and justice is restored within. Sickness is a sign we are losing heart and seeking justice from an external adversary. It is a sign we are not stilling the mind to *restore* inner peace; led by the Spirit of truth.

166. Christ Mind: Never despising another (Loving our neighbor as ourself)

"Then He spoke also this parable to some; which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others: **"Two men went up into the temple to pray; one a Pharisee, and the other a tax collector. The Pharisee, having stood thus by himself, prayed, 'God, I thank You that I am not as other men: thieves, unrighteous, adulterers; or even as this tax collector. I fast twice a week; I pay tithe on all things, as many as I gain.'** But the tax collector, standing in the distance, would not even lift up his eyes to heaven, but was beating his breast, saying, 'God, be merciful to me, a sinner!' I say to you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other; for everyone that exalts himself shall be humbled, and he that humbles himself shall be exalted." [Luke 18:9]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by *never* despising another; for let it be known beyond all doubt that "whoever hates his brother is a murderer, and you know that no murderer has eternal life abiding in him." [1 John 3:15] Beloveds, "we know that we have passed from death to life, *because* we love the brethren." [1 John 3:14] Only by engaging the six key states of peace and good-will toward all men, will we have aligned ourselves with the Good Will of our Father. Here we show *reverence* and *obedience* to the laws of God to love our neighbor as ourself—*forgiving* our Brethren and showing *gratitude* for his presence, we *piously* hold *compassion* in our hearts. We revere our neighbor as ourself, for in truth he *is* Ourself; and until we justify this point in our hearts, it is *we* who remain unjustified. Sickness is a sign we are despising our brother and not loving him as ourself.

167. Christ Mind: Embracing, not despising, sinners

"And behold, a man called by the name 'Zacchaeus'; and he was a chief tax collector, and he was rich. And he sought to see Jesus, who He was; but was not able because of the crowd, for he was small in stature. So running in front, he went up into a sycamore tree that he might see Him, for He was about to pass that way. And as He came to the place, having looked up, Jesus said to him, **"Zacchaeus, come down and make haste, for today I must stay at your house."** And making haste he came down, and he received Him rejoicing. But all seeing murmured amongst themselves, saying that, "He has gone to lodge with a sinful man." But standing, Zacchaeus said to the Lord, "Behold, half of my possessions, Lord, I give to the poor; and if anyone of anything I have accused falsely, I restore four-fold." And Jesus said to him, **"Today salvation has come to pass at this house, because he is also a son of Abraham: for the Son of Man is come to seek and to save that which was lost."** [Luke 19:2]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by *always* embracing and not despising sinners—for "those who are well have no need of a physician, but those who are sick. But go and learn what this means: *'I desire mercy and not sacrifice.'* For I did not come to call the righteous, but sinners, to repentance." [Matthew 9: 12] Let *us* Brethren, who were infected with the flu of Antichrist—and have now been jabbed with the Spirit of Christ—inoculate others against the perils of the evil one. Know our work as 'physicians of the Lord' is **ONLY** with those who are sick. A doctor who hates his patients will not last long in practice—for he is still infected with the spirit of Antichrist, and will *keep* reinfecting his patients. Let us *keep* our practice by practicing patience with the many sins of our patients, and be *compassionate* and *pious* and *forgiving* and *grateful* and *reverent* and *obedient* to the law of God. **HERE OUR PATIENTS ARE 'OUR' SALVATION** as we hold the faith in *their* recovery and offer them joint salvation; for "know that *only* those who are of faith are sons of Abraham." [Galatians 3:7] Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to *embrace* our fellow sinners as patients. It is a sign we are 'hating sin' and despising sinners and projecting our hatred of *our* own sin onto others' shoulders.

168. Christ Mind: Never despising the Spirit of Christ

"And as they heard this, He spoke an additional parable; because He was near Jerusalem, and they thought that the kingdom of God was about to appear immediately. Therefore He said: 'A certain man of noble birth went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom and to return. ... But his citizens hated him, and sent a delegation after him, saying, 'We will not have this man to reign over us.' And it came to pass upon his return, having received the kingdom (that he said) ... 'But bring here those enemies of mine, that were not willing for me to reign over them, and slay them before me.'" [Luke 19:11]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never despising the Spirit of Christ—the *unifying* Spirit of the Body of Christ—for as Jesus instructs: "He who is not with Me is against Me, and he who does not gather with Me scatters abroad. Therefore I say to you, every sin and blasphemy will be forgiven men, but the blasphemy *against* the Spirit will not be forgiven men. Anyone who speaks a word against the Son of Man (the Body of Christ), it will be forgiven him; but whoever speaks against the (unifying function of the) Holy Spirit, it will not be forgiven him, either in this age or in the *age* to come." [Matthew 12:30] How many so-called followers of Christ inwardly despise unifying *every* member of the Body of Christ? If we could but *see* the blackness in their hearts, we would understand they are "locked" in darkness for ages to come. And this is why it cannot be forgiven, for they are unwilling to release themselves. Brethren, let us not be ruled by darkness, but by the holy Spirit of Christ—for this is our *only* path to redemption. Sickness is a sign we are not praying to unify *every* part of the Body of Christ. It is a sign we are inwardly despising the 'unifying function' of the holy Spirit of Christ.

169. Christ Mind: Worshipping the Spirit of Christ
(Standing before the Son of Man)

"And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be weighed down with over-indulgence and drunkenness and the worries of this life, and that Day come upon you unexpectedly; for it will come as a snare to all those sitting upon the face of the whole earth. Watch at every opportunity, praying always that you may prevail against and escape all these things that are about to come to pass; and to stand before the Son of Man." [Luke 21:34]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by worshipping the 18 Spirits of Christ; for only then can we stand before the Son of Man, God's only begotten Son. But what must die that we may live in the indivisible Spirit of Christ? It is, of course, the 18 spirits of Antichrist, which keeps alive the illusion in our mind that we are separated from the oneness of God. Beloveds, only by merging our mind with the Mind of God in the state of meditation—can the spirit of *contentiousness* be replaced with the *Spirit of mindfulness*; replacing the *manic* spirit with the *Spirit of equanimity*, and the spirit of *inconsistency* with the *Spirit of consistency*. Here our mind is like a drop of water re-entering the Ocean of the Mind of God. As the Mind of God is the Source of peace and truth—it is in this state of meditation the spirit of *depression* is replaced with the *Spirit of contentment*, the spirit of *brooding* is replaced with the *Spirit of faith*, and the spirit of *deceit* is replaced with the *Spirit of honesty*. In this merging of the mind with the Universal Mind of Christ—with the Great Spirit of God—the Spirit of truth emerges with the gifts of enlightenment and certainty. THIS IS THE STATE OF BODHI, the state of the awakened mind. "Behold, I tell you a mystery: We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed—in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For

the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal *must* put on immortality.” [1 Corinthians 15:51] Let us put on this immortal self Brethren, by consistently plugging our mind into the mainframe computer in the state of meditation; for unless we do, we are *not* plugged in to God’s eternal Spirit. Here we are led by the Spirit of truth, which causes us to worship the Spirit of peace. Beloveds, only by following God’s commandment to love *every* neighbor as ourself—can the spirit of *rebellion* be replaced with the *Spirit of reverence*, replacing the spirit of *disobedience* with the *Spirit of obedience*, and the spirit of *ingratitude* with the *Spirit of gratitude*. Here our mind is like a continuous stream of sunlight radiating from within the Source of God’s Love. As God’s Love radiates Unity—it is in this state of unity the spirit of *anger* is replaced with the *Spirit of forgiveness*, the spirit of *jealousy* is replaced with the *Spirit of compassion*, and the spirit of *non-piety* is replaced with the *Spirit of piety*. In this radiating God’s Love to the Body of Christ—to God’s only begotten Son—the Spirit of peace emerges with the gifts of peace and good-will to all men. THIS IS THE STATE OF CHRIST. For “the work of righteousness will be peace, and the effect of righteousness, quietness and assurance forever.” [Isaiah 32:17] Let us work hard to establish this fruit of peace and not let *anything* get in the way; for unless we do, we enter the state of confusion. “For God is not *the author* of confusion but of peace, as in all the churches of the saints.” [1 Corinthians 14:33] Here we abide in *eternal life* as we worship the Spirit of truth and the Spirit of peace. Beloveds, only by our transcending all notion of a ‘separate’ self—can the spirit of *arrogance* be replaced with the *Spirit of humility*; replacing the *listless* spirit with the *Spirit of listfulness*, and the *boastful* spirit with the *Spirit of modesty*. Here our mind is like an anchor, anchored unshakably in the Spirit of Christ. As the Spirit of Christ is the ‘Great Shepherd’ to all members of the Body of Christ—it is in this state of shepherding the flock, the *divisive* spirit is replaced with the *unifying Spirit*; the spirit of *greed* is replaced with the *Spirit of generosity*, and the spirit of *lust* is replaced with the *Spirit of chastity*. In this act of letting go of the separate self—where our new focus is worshipping the indivisible Spirit of God—the Spirit of God emerges with the gifts of renunciation and non-attachment. THIS IS THE STATE OF THE SAINT. Understand the Spirit of truth *is* the Great Awakener, the Great Bodhi, the Mother God—guiding the Son of God to stand before His Father—for Jesus said in stretching out His hand to His disciples, led by the Spirit of truth, “Here are My mother and My brothers! For whoever does the will of My Father in heaven is My brother and sister and mother.” [Matthew 12:49] Let us bow down to the Spirit of truth, and acknowledge as Jesus acknowledged, the Spirit of truth as the Mother; for only by honoring both Father *and* Mother, can we stand in unison as the Son. Sickness is a sign we are not standing before, in *unison with*, the Son of God, the Body of Christ. It is a sign we are not worshipping the 18 Spirits of Christ, *led* by the Spirit of truth.

*O holy Mother God, Great Bodhi, we bow down before you.
To all those Buddhas and Bodhi men and women who follow Your
Way, the Spirit of truth, we bow down before you. You are the Savior
of the Body of Christ, the Great Unifier, the Holy Spirit of Christ.
To the Father, the Son, and the Mother (Holy Spirit), we bow.*

170. A Vision: A gentle rebuke from the Lord Buddha

"To my friends, know that before the passage above I had composed a verse (now deleted) instructing that all spiritual congregations would need to bend their knee before Christ. And in entering the dream state upon the closing of my eyes I was shown a vision of a great crane lifting a heavy bus very high into the air, and I was worried for it, for I could see that it may fall. And it did fall, and it came crashing down to the ground. And before my eyes appeared a great and very large image of the Lord Buddha in His sleeping pose amidst the scene. And I was shown myself standing above the Buddha on a ledge looking down at Him, and I was wrapped in a gold warrior armor and helmet (representing the gold of Christ). And next to me was a temple and I was told telepathically by the Lord Buddha that I would be going to war with the Buddhas in that temple! But I knew in me, in looking at the Lord Buddha, who appeared as a gentle mother, that I was being given a gentle rebuke and a warning from a mother to her son, not to go to war." [Maitreya Christos]

A commentary on the above vision revealed: Ironically, and in God's perfect Way, the deleted verse was a commentary on the passage—"And some of the Pharisees called to Him from the crowd, "Teacher, rebuke Your disciples." But He answered and said to them, "I tell you that if these should keep silent, the stones would immediately cry out." Now as He drew near, He saw the city (of Jerusalem) and wept over it, saying, "If you had known, even you, especially in this your day, the things that make for peace! But now they are hidden from your eyes. For days will come upon you when your enemies will build an embankment around you, surround you and close you in on every side, and level you, and your children within you, to the ground, and they will not leave one stone upon another, because you did not know the time of your visitation." [Luke 19:39] Brethren, the city of Jerusalem *was* besieged in AD 70 and a million citizens were slaughtered—yet ONLY as a result of the Jewish Zealots seeking to expel the Roman empire from the Holy Land—with the *violent* use of force. These religious zealots did not *know* the time of their visitation by the holy Spirit of truth, which teaches only the path to peace and *not* war. Thus I *did* use the passage—"Woe to him who covets evil gain for his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the power of disaster! You give shameful counsel to your (own spiritual) house, cutting off many peoples, and sin *against* your soul, for the stone will cry out from the wall, and the beam from the timbers will answer it." [Habakkuk 2:9] In my rebuke and counsel that "*every* spiritual congregation would need to bend their knee before Christ, or else *they would be brought to their knees* and the stones of their soul WOULD cry out and the beam from the timbers of their soul WOULD collapse"—resulting from having cut off their *own* people from God's truth—I failed to see that there is *one* spiritual congregation upon the earth that represents God the Mother (the Bodhi principle—the Spirit of truth), that being Buddhism, and *another* that represents God the Son (the Christ principle—the Spirit of peace), that being Christianity. Why beloveds should the Mother bow down to the Son, when it is Her precious Spirit of truth which gives everlasting life to the Son? I understand this instruction will go down like a lead balloon to many followers of Christ faster than the bus and the crane in my vision, but dear ones, the truth must be spoken. If I were to keep silent, I can assure you the stones of *my* soul would immediately cry out and the beam of *my* timbers would collapse around me. Yet for many the complexities around integrating the two paths can seem an impossible task; unless we see the two paths as one path. And beloveds they *are* ONE PATH. And while many will argue their philosophies are opposed, they are not, and the truth *will* be revealed. For know we shall *all* be visited in our dreams—*by* the Spirit of truth.

Further commentary: Brethren, let us not be like religious zealots who go to war in our hearts; for Jesus said—“when you see Jerusalem surrounded by armies, then know that its desolation is near ... for these are the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled.” [Luke 21:20] This, my beloveds, is the “*abomination of desolation*,” spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place,” [Matthew 24:15]—for “he (the evil one) shall confirm a covenant with many for one week; but in the middle of the week he shall bring an end to sacrifice and offering. And on the wing of abominations (of the Laws of God) shall be one who makes desolate (the holy temples of God).” [Daniel 9:27] It is here the children of God, educated in the great Laws of God—are enticed into a new *unholy* covenant; causing them to set aside the Laws of God—whereby the temple of their minds become desolate. Daniel proclaims: “O Lord, great and awesome God, who keeps His covenant and mercy with those who love Him, and with those who keep His commandments, we have sinned and committed iniquity, we have done wickedly and rebelled, even by departing from Your precepts ... all Israel has transgressed Your law, and has departed so as not to obey Your voice; therefore the curse and the oath written in the Law of Moses the servant of God have been poured out on us ... bringing upon us a great disaster.” [Daniel 9:4] Brethren, let us *not* strike a blow at anyone, least of all the Spirit of truth, God the Mother, represented by the great line of Buddhas; for understand “anyone who speaks a word against the Son of Man, it will be forgiven him; but whoever speaks against the Holy Spirit, it will not be forgiven him, either in this age or in the age to come.” [Matthew 12:32]

171. Christ Mind: Humbling ourselves in the unleavened state
(Observing the Passover with the Feast of Unleavened Bread)

“Now the Feast of Unleavened Bread drew near, which is called Passover ... And He sent Peter and John, saying, **“Go and prepare for us the Passover, that we may eat.”** And they said to Him, “Where do You will we should prepare?” And He said to them, **“Behold, when you have entered into the city, you will meet a man carrying a pitcher of water; follow him into the house into which he enters. And you shall say to the master of the house, ‘The Teacher says to you, “Where is the guestchamber where I may eat the Passover with My disciples?”’ And he will show you a large furnished upper room: there make ready.”** [Luke 22:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by observing the Passover of the Lord with the Feast of Unleavened Bread—so we may be reminded to remain in the unleavened state of observance of humility; “therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven (of pride), nor with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened *bread* of sincerity and truth.” [1 Corinthians 5:8] Sickness is a sign we are not purging ourself of the leaven of pride and observing our humility.

Lord, let us observe your seven day Feast of Unleavened Bread from the 15th to the 22nd of January, that we may remind ourselves to remain in the unleavened state, void of the leaven of pride, malice and wickedness; for “on the fourteenth day of the first month at twilight is the LORD’s Passover. And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the Feast of Unleavened Bread to the LORD; seven days you must eat unleavened bread.” [Leviticus 23:6] We of course could forgo such a remembrance, but our mind’s are still unsteady and fickle and we need all the remembrance we can to combat the wiles of the evil one. Let us bless the bread we eat during this time with the leaven of the Spirit of Christ. Amen

172. Christ Mind: Arming ourselves with the two swords of the Spirit

"And He said to them, **"When I sent you without money bag, knapsack, and sandals; did you lack anything?"** So they said, "Nothing." Then He said to them, **"But now, he that has a money bag, let him take it, and also a knapsack; and he without a sword, let him sell his garment and buy one. For I say to you that this which is written must be accomplished in Me: 'And He was numbered with the transgressors.' For indeed the things concerning Me have an end."** And they said, "Lord, behold, here are two swords." And He said to them, **"It is enough."** [Luke 22:35]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by selling our garment of ignorance and war and exchanging it for the Spirit of truth and the Spirit of peace; for these my beloveds *are* "the sword(s) of the Spirit, which is the word of God." [Ephesians 6:17] "For the word of God *is* living and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the division of soul and spirit." [Hebrews 4:12] Brethren let us remember—"all Scripture *is* given by inspiration of God, and *is* profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness, that the man of God may be complete." [2 Timothy 3:16] And every man of God becomes complete through learning obedience to God—just as Jesus, "though he was a Son, *yet* He learned obedience by the things which He suffered. And having been perfected, He became the author of eternal salvation to all who obey Him, called by God as High Priest *"according to the order of Melchizedek,"* of whom we have much to say, and hard to explain, since you have become dull of hearing." [Hebrews 5:8] "For every high priest taken from among men is appointed for men in things *pertaining* to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins ... and (yet) no man takes this honor to himself, but he who is called by God, just as Aaron *was*." [Hebrews 5:1] Brethren, is it *not* the case many so-called followers of Christ believe Jesus is the *totality* of our heavenly Father's greatness? Know Jesus was divided a *portion* with the already existing great. "Therefore I will divide Him a portion with the great, and He shall divide the spoil with the strong, because He poured out His soul unto death, and He was numbered with the transgressors, and He bore the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors." [Isaiah 53:12] Beloveds, is it blasphemy to say that our brother Jesus shares the stage with the greats in our Father's Kingdom? And who is Melchizedek of which Jesus belongs to such an order of priests? Let us not be fooled into thinking we know everything there is about heaven, or about our Father's Kingdom—for the mysteries of God will *only* be revealed in our Father's pleasure to the saints who worship the Spirit of truth and the Spirit of peace; for know—"I became a minister according to the stewardship from God which was given to me for you, to fulfill the word of God, the mystery which has been hidden from ages and from generations, but now has been revealed to His saints." [Colossians 1:25] Beloveds, how can we be open to this mystery if we think we know it all? Let us arm ourselves with the 18 Spirits of Christ, led by the sword of God the Mother, the Spirit of truth, and the sword of the Son, the Spirit of peace. For it is here we fill our money bags with the riches of the glories of heaven by Way of the Spirit of truth, and prepare our knapsack to contain *always* the perfected Christ offerings by Way of the Spirit of peace. It is here we arm ourselves with God's full armor against the beast of deception and the beast of war—for unless we do, we *will* be deceived and be tricked into going to war. Sickness is a sign we are not arming ourself with God's two swords. It is a sign we are unwilling to exchange our garment of ignorance and war, for the *riches* of the Spirit of truth and the *perfected Christ offerings* of the Spirit of peace.

173. Christ Mind: Not seeking to convince unbelievers
(Exchanging our beliefs for the Reality of God)

“And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people, both chief priests and scribes, were assembled; and they led Him into their council, saying, “If You are the Christ, tell us.” But He said to them, **“If I tell you, you will by no means believe. And if I might ask, you will by no means answer Me. But hereafter the Son of Man shall sit on the right hand of the power of God.”** [Luke 22:66]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never seeking to convince unbelievers—for they are far from the Spirit of truth. Brethren, the Spirit of truth needs no defence and speaks for Itself to every man who has ears to hear; for “I will pray the Father, and He will give you another Helper, that He may abide with you forever—the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it neither sees Him nor knows Him; but you know Him, for He dwells with you and will be in you.” [John 14:16] Beloveds, even by Jesus’ own admission, there is *another* that is set aside for us *apart* from Jesus, who will guide us in all God’s truth; for “when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own *authority*, but whatever He hears He will speak; and He will tell you things to come. He will glorify Me, for He will take of what is Mine and declare *it* to you. All things that the Father has are Mine. Therefore I said that He will take of Mine and declare *it* to you.” [John 16:13] Brethren, let us glorify the Spirit of truth—God the Mother—who speaks not on Her *own* authority, but on the authority of the Father; where all things belonging to the Father belong to the Son. Know She dwells quietly in the heart of *every* child of God and will speak to *anyone* who truly has a heart to listen. Therefore let us not judge in what manner the Spirit of truth will unfold to each child of God. For how can we as toddlers in the playpen of God’s creche know in what manner the Spirit of truth will unfold Her truth? She, being the Spirit of truth, IS the Great Awakener, the Great Bodhi, and has the *whole* of the Father’s dominion of Truth at Her disposal. The Reality of God will always *be* the Reality of God, and the Truth will not be changed on account of our own beliefs. Therefore Brethren, let us cast aside our beliefs, which are the depository of pride and insanity—and instead make a firm declaration to become *one* with the Spirit of truth and *one* with God’s Reality. Here we need no convincing as we become *one* with the Knowledge and the Reality of God. Only by crucifying and letting die our *own* perception of Reality, can the Reality of God lay claim in our mind; for Brethren, let it be understood for all who have ears to hear: WE EITHER WORSHIP REALITY OR OUR OWN VERSION OF IT. Sickness is a sign we are seeking to convince unbelievers. It is a sign we are worshipping *perception* of truth (beliefs), and not seeking ‘unison’ with God’s Reality.

Further commentary: Brethren, for those of us who wish to make a special effort to be aligned with the Spirit of truth, with God’s Reality, there is a certain mantra that will open this doorway: NAM MYOHO RENGE KYO; which means “I tune myself to the true reality of my life, the oneness of cause and effect, the vibration of universal law.” Remember—“for everyone who asks receives, and he who seeks finds, and to him who knocks it will be opened.” [Matthew 7:8] Let us not be put off by its foreign sounding name, for it *is* the title of the Lotus Sutra, the Buddha’s final sutra and offering to the world. As we recite this mantra with a heart of glory, our Father sees our intention to unite with the Spirit of truth and with His Reality—and in an instant *‘our whole life will change in a flash’* as we receive His glory.

174. Christ Mind: Becoming a fool that we may become Wise
(Forgiving those shut off from the Spirit of truth)

"And as they led Him away, they laid hold of one, Simon a Cyrenian, coming from the country; and they laid upon him the cross to bear behind Jesus. And a great multitude of the people followed Him, and women who were mourning and lamenting for Him. But turning to them, Jesus said, **"Daughters of Jerusalem, do not weep for Me, but weep for yourselves and for your children. For behold, the days are coming in which they will say, 'Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bore, and breasts which never fed!' Then they shall begin to say to the mountains, 'Fall on us!' and to the hills, 'Cover us!' For if they do these things in the green wood, what shall be done in the dry?"** And also two others—criminals—were being led away with Him to be put to death. And when they came to the place called Calvary, there they crucified Him, and the criminals; indeed one on the right, and one on the left. Then Jesus said, **"Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do."** And dividing His garments, they cast lots." [Luke 23:26]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by forgiving those who have shut themselves off from the Spirit of truth, who do not know what great perils lay ahead for them. Convinced of their own self-importance; they do not worship the Reality of God, but their own perception of the truth. Beloved Brethren, "let no one deceive himself. If anyone among you seems to be wise in this age, let him become a fool that he may become wise. For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written ... *"The LORD knows the thoughts of the wise, that they are futile."* [1 Corinthians 3:18] Here we must become barren in our perception of the truth, giving birth to no child of pride that we fathom the Reality of God—in order that we may bow down and be led *solely by* the Spirit of truth. For beloveds, we either worship *our* version of Reality or Reality Itself; and those who worship *their* perception of the truth are shut off from the Spirit of truth. Nursing to their breast their child of pride—know these ones who *have* departed from the Spirit of truth seek cover from their enemies and ultimately their own destruction; for if the beasts of deception and war struck a mighty blow at the green wood of Jesus Christ—*who was filled with the chlorophyll of the Spirit of truth*—they will strike a more fatal blow at the children of God whose wood is dry. Brethren, what protection do we have from the evil one if our wood is not filled with the Spirit of truth? Let us strengthen our wood with the 18 Spirits of Christ and humble ourselves, becoming a fool for Christ—that we may become *Wise as saints* and harmless as doves. Here we must hold the thought: "I OF MY OWN SELF KNOW NOTHING—WHAT IS KNOWN IS KNOWN ONLY BY GOD". And if we *are* privileged to receive a particle of Knowledge—which of course can never be the whole truth about the thing—let us not think we are more than we are or are the Source of that Knowledge; for beloveds—"what do you have that you did not receive? Now if you did receive *it*, why do you boast as if you had not received *it*?" [1 Corinthians 4:7] Here we must become as Secretaries of the LORD—where we hold secrets of the LORD—yet where none of those secrets are our own. Only as we *'know our place'* and do not take credit for our Bosses' work, will we be given more "classified material" and a steady pay increase. What a joy to be working in the secretarial pool as each classified secret is revealed by the Spirit of truth! But *first* we must ENTER the secretarial pool, or else these secrets of truth will not be forthcoming. Here we apply for the position of the "one who knows nothing", but is privy to the secrets of the One Who Knows All. Sickness is a sign we are filled with pride—and are unwilling to let go of our perception of the truth. It is a sign we are shutting ourself off from the *Spirit* of truth, crucifying the Spirit of Christ.

175. Christ Mind: Committing our spirit 'into the hands' of our Father

"Then one of the criminals who were hung up blasphemed Him, saying, "If You are the Christ, save Yourself and us!" But answering, the other rebuked him, saying, "Do you not even fear God, since you are under His judgment? And we indeed justly, for we are receiving the due reward of our actions; but this Man has done nothing improper." And he said to Jesus, "Remember me when You come into Your kingdom." And He said to him, **"Truly I say to you, today you will be with Me in Paradise."** Now it was about the sixth hour, and darkness came over all the land until the ninth hour: the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was torn in the midst. And having cried out with a loud voice, Jesus said, **"Father, 'into Your hands I commit My spirit.'"** And speaking this, He breathed His last." [Luke 23:39]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by committing our spirit into the hands of our heavenly Father; for "blessed *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies and God of all comfort, who comforts us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort those who are in any trouble, with the comfort with which we ourselves are comforted by God." [2 Corinthians 1:3] "O LORD, You *are* our Father; we *are* the clay, and You our potter; and all we *are* the work of Your hand." [Isaiah 64:8] Let us in our hour of need, in the valley of the shadow of death, come to know your Paradise; for "the LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want. He makes me to lie down in green pastures; He leads me beside the still waters. He restores my soul; He leads me in the paths of righteousness for His name's sake. Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil; for You are with me; Your rod and Your staff, they comfort me. You prepare a table before me in the presence of my enemies; You anoint my head with oil; my cup runs over. Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life; and I will dwell in the house of the LORD forever." [Psalm 23 :1] Beloveds, only when we *stop* seeking to save our own life, and instead, commit our spirit into the hands of our heavenly Father, will we *be* restored to Life. Here we are like a droplet of water re-entering the Ocean of God's Eternal Being, or like a simple clay pot being returned to the Potter to be made into something new. In this Spirit of Christ we amalgamate perfectly into the Body of Christ, through the resurrection of our spirit. Yet for our spirit to resurrect we must SURRENDER it *'into the hands'* of our Father—"for this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal *must* put on immortality. So when this corruptible has put on incorruption, and this mortal has put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written: *"Death is swallowed up in victory."*" [1 Corinthians 15:53] Let us not wait Brethren till our final breath, to commit our spirit to our Father; for we "HAVE AT HAND" the path to Victory through the 18 Spirits of Christ. Sickness is a sign we are not committing our spirit *into* the hands of our heavenly Father.

Further commentary: Beloveds, do we not know there are eighteen spirits we must surrender—the 18 spirits of Antichrist—which *are* the corruptible and which keep us bound to mortal life? These, my Brethren, *must* be replaced with incorruption—the 18 Spirits of Christ. This is our path to immortality as we surrender each of the 18 spirits of Antichrist in exchange for the 18 Spirits of Christ. Our garment of light *must* be threaded with 18 pure white stitches, and the 18 black threads which currently hold it in place must also be removed. Thus "let your garments always be white" [Ecclesiastes 9:8], for this is our wedding garment of pure white thread, and unless it is perfectly white, we will be an unwelcome bride at the wedding feast. Do we not know that in order to be *wed* to the Son (the Body of Christ), we must be *wed* to the Spirit of truth (the Holy Spirit), so we may become *wed* with our Father

in heaven, whereby “they all may be one, as You, Father, *are* in Me, and I in You; that they also may be one in Us.” [John 17:21]? Thus my beloveds, let it be understood there are ‘THREE’ WEDDING CEREMONIES. In the state of meditation we quickly become wed to the Spirit of truth through the Spirit of mindfulness, the Spirit of equanimity, the Spirit of contentment, the Spirit of consistency, the Spirit of faith, and the Spirit of honesty. In the state of brotherly love, we quickly become wed to the Body of Christ through the Spirit of reverence, the Spirit of obedience, the Spirit of forgiveness, the Spirit of gratitude, the Spirit of compassion, and the Spirit of piety. In the state of renouncing the “things of this world” we quickly become wed to the Father through the Spirit of humility, the Spirit of listfulness, the Spirit of modesty, the Spirit of unification, the Spirit of generosity and the Spirit of chastity. Brethren, let us *not* be caught out like many followers of Christ who prepare for only one or two weddings. Let us prepare NOW for the whole shebang!

176. Christ Mind: Believing in the Promise of our Father

“And entering, they found not the body of the Lord Jesus. And it came to pass, as they were perplexed about this; and behold, two men stood by them in shining garments. Then, as they were afraid and bowed their faces to the ground, they spoke to them, “Why seek you the living among the dead? He is not here, but is risen! Remember how He spoke to you, whilst still in Galilee, saying that, ‘**The Son of Man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day arise**’?” And they remembered His words. ... And it came to pass as they talked and reasoned, that Jesus Himself drew near, going with them. But their eyes were restrained, so they did not know Him. And He said to them, “**What words are these that you exchange with each other as you walk?**” And they stood still with a sad countenance. And answering, one named Cleopas said to Him, “Are You only a stranger in Jerusalem, and know not of the things which have come to pass in it in these days?” And He said to them, “**What things?**” And they said to Him, “The things concerning Jesus of Nazareth; who was a man, a Prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people ... but we were hoping that it was Him who was about to redeem Israel; but besides all this, the third day is begotten since these things came to pass.” ... Then He said to them, “**O fools, and slow of heart to believe in all that the prophets have spoken! Ought not the Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into His glory?**” ... And having risen up that same hour, they returned to Jerusalem; and they found the eleven gathered together, and those with them, saying, “Truly the Lord has risen, and appeared to Simon!” ... And as they spoke these things to them, He Himself stood in the midst of them, and said to them, “**Peace to you.**” But terrified and being filled with fear, they thought they had seen a spirit. And He said to them, “**Why are you troubled? And on what account do doubts arise in your hearts? Behold My hands and My feet, that I am He. Touch Me and behold; for a spirit has not flesh and bones, as you see I have.**” ... And while they still disbelieved for joy, and marvelled, He said to them, “**Have you anything here to eat?**” So they gave Him a piece of broiled fish; and taking it, He ate before them. Then He said to them, “**These are My words which I speak to you—still being with you—that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the Law of Moses and the Prophets and the Psalms concerning Me.**” ... And He said to them, “**Thus it is written, the Christ is to suffer and rise from the dead the third day; and repentance and forgiveness of sins be preached in His name to all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. You are witnesses of these things. And behold, I send the Promise of My Father upon you; but stay you in the city, until you are endued with power from on high.**” [Luke 24:3]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by believing in the Promise of our heavenly Father that whoever so believes in the *Son*—the singular Body of Christ, shall have eternal life; for Moses said: “The LORD your God will raise up for you a Prophet like me from your midst, from your brethren. Him you shall hear, according to all you desired of the LORD your God in Horeb in the day of the assembly, saying, ‘*Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, nor let me see this great fire anymore, lest I die.*’ And the LORD said to me: ‘What they have spoken is good. I will raise up for them a Prophet like you from among their brethren, and will put My words in His mouth, and He shall speak to them

all that I command Him. And it shall be that whoever will not hear My words, which He speaks in My name, I will require *it* of him.” [Deuteronomy 18:15] Thus Brethren, before we hear again the voice of our LORD our ‘separate self’ *must* die and our Christ identity be raised to the fore; for “as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of Man be lifted up, that whoever believes in Him should not perish but have eternal life.” [John 3:14] Sickness is a sign we are not raising our identity from the ‘serpentine consciousness’ *to* the Spirit of Christ.

Inclusions from the Gospel According to John

177. Christ Mind: Bearing witness to God’s only begotten Son

“IN the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He (the Spirit of Christ) was in the beginning with God. Through Him all things came into being, and without Him nothing came into being which has become. In Him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shone in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend it. There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. He came as a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all through him might believe. He was not the Light, but that he bear witness of the Light. That was the true Light, which gives light to every man coming into the world. He was in the world, and the world through Him came into being; and the world knew Him not. To His own He came, and His own did not receive Him; but as many as received Him, to them He gave power to become sons of God, to those believing in His name; which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. ... And John bore witness, saying, “I saw the Spirit descending from heaven as a dove, and It remained upon Him. I too knew Him not; but He that sent me to baptize with water, said unto me, ‘Upon whom you see the Spirit descending and remaining on Him, this is He who baptizes with the Holy Spirit.’ And I have seen and bear witness that this is the Son of God.” Again, the next day, John stood with two of his disciples. And looking upon Jesus as He walked, he said, “Behold the Lamb of God!” And the two disciples heard him speak, and followed Jesus. Then Jesus turned, and seeing them follow, said unto them, **“What seek you?”** And they said to Him, “Rabbi” (which is to say, translated, Teacher), “Where are You staying?” He said to them, **“Come and see.”** ... Jesus said, looking at him, **“You are Simon the son of Jonah. You shall be called Cephas, which means rock.”** The next day He desired to go into Galilee, and He found Philip; and Jesus said to him, **“Follow Me.”** ... Jesus saw Nathanael coming toward Him, and said of him, **“Truly behold an Israelite, in whom there is no deceit!”** Nathanael said to Him, “From where do You know me?” Jesus answered and said to him, **“Before Philip called you, while under the fig tree, I saw you.”** Nathanael answered Him, “Rabbi, You are the Son of God! You are the King of Israel!” Jesus answered and said to him, **“Because I said to you, ‘I saw you under the fig tree,’ you believe? Greater things than these shall you see.”** And He said to him, **“Truly, truly I say unto you, you shall see the heavens open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of Man.”** [John 1:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by bearing witness to God’s only begotten Son—the Spirit of Christ; for this Spirit *is* the Sap of the Tree of God, the all-encompassing Light that gives light to every part of Creation. Behold the Light of the world who knew He *was* the Light of the world! Undeceived by the form of God, His radiance shone unobstructed into the hearts of men. Knowing He is the Sun of God, He enjoins us to Radiate God’s Sunlight with Him, but not as *separate* suns, but as the SINGULAR RADIANT SUN OF GOD. Let us imagine beloveds we are each a flame in the Sun of God. But first we must accept we *are* the light of God; for the light of God *is* in us and *is* indivisible. What sun can shine its light upon the earth, which does not know it is the light of God? Let us *not* be deceived the light of God in each of us is not the same light in Jesus of Nazareth—for if you believe it is, then you *are* deceived! Let us echo loudly “I AM THE LIGHT OF GOD! I AM THE LIGHT OF GOD!”, and it *will* come to pass that we will be resurrected into the flaming Radiant Sun of God. Here we will see

the angels of God ascending and descending upon *every part* of the Son of Man, and hereafter the heavens will open up as we believe in the indivisible light. Sickness is a sign we are not bearing witness to the indivisible Spirit of Christ, which is the light of God enjoining and giving life to *every part* of the whole Creation.

178. Christ Mind: Transforming our consciousness
(Growing the 18 grapes of the Spirit of Christ)

"And on the third day there was a wedding in Cana of Galilee, and the mother of Jesus was there. And both Jesus and His disciples were invited to the wedding. And falling short of wine, Jesus' mother said to Him, "They have no wine." And Jesus said to her, **"What is it to me and to you, woman? My hour has not yet come."** His mother said to the servants, "Whatsoever He says to you, do it." Now there were six waterpots of stone set in that place, after the manner of the purification of the Jews, containing two or three liquid measures apiece. Jesus said to them, **"Fill the waterpots with water."** And they filled them up to the brim. And He said to them, **"Now draw out, and take it to the master of the feast."** And they took it. Now when the master of the feast tasted the water that had become wine, and knew not from where it was—but the servants knew having drawn the water—the master of the feast called the bridegroom, and said to him, "Every man sets out the good wine in the beginning, and when they are well drunk, the inferior.

You have kept the good wine until now!" This began the signs Jesus did in Cana of Galilee, and manifested His glory; and His disciples believed in Him." [John 2:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by purifying the three fields of our mind, which each contain six waterpots of stone—and by the growing of fruit in these fields and producing grapes—we transform the water of our consciousness into the "wine" of the Spirit of Christ. Here the 'Waterpots of Enlightenment' are transformed from contentiousness to mindfulness, from manic to equanimity, from depression to contentment, from inconsistency to consistency, from brooding to faith, and from deceit to honesty; the 'Waterpots of Peace' are transformed from rebellion to reverence, from disobedience to obedience, from anger to forgiveness, from ingratitude to gratitude, from jealousy to compassion, and from non-piety to piety; and the 'Waterpots of Renunciation' are transformed from arrogance to humility, from listlessness to listfulness, from boasting to modesty, from divisiveness to unifying, from greed to generosity, and from lust to chastity. Only then will the Master of the Feast, our heavenly Father, taste the good wine and say to the Spirit of Christ, the bridegroom in waiting, "You *have* kept the good wine till last." Sickness is a sign we are not purifying the three fields of our mind. It is a sign we are not transforming our consciousness, by growing the grapes of the Spirit of Christ.

Further commentary: Beloved Brethren, know each of the 18 waterpots symbolically represents a year in the life of our reign on earth that we must give account to the LORD. How easy it is to think we are doing everything *by* the Book, yet only to discover in our accounting to the LORD we have *not* been following the Way. Know "Josiah was eight years old when he became king ... and he did what was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the ways of his father David ... Now it came to pass, in the eighteenth year of King Josiah, that the king sent Shaphan the scribe ... to the house of the LORD, saying: "Go up to Hilkiah the high priest, that he may count the money which has been brought into the house of the LORD ... " Then Shaphan the scribe showed the king, saying, "Hilkiah the priest has given me a book." ... Now it happened, when the king heard the words of the Book of the Law, that he tore his clothes. Then the king commanded Hilkiah the priest ... "Go, inquire of the LORD for me ... concerning the words of this book that has been found; for great is the wrath of the LORD that is aroused against us,

because our fathers have not obeyed the words of this book, to do according to all that is written.” ... Then she said to them ... “Thus says the LORD God ...—because your heart was tender, and you humbled yourself before the LORD when you heard what I spoke against this place and against its inhabitants, that they would become a desolation and a curse, and you tore your clothes and wept before Me, I also have heard *you*,” says the LORD. “Surely, therefore, I will gather you to your fathers, and you shall be gathered to your grave in peace; and your eyes shall not see all the calamity which I will bring on this place.” [2 Kings 22:1] Brethren, let us pray together that we *are* doing everything by the Book of the Law of God. Let us not take for granted the things our fathers did to be the Way, the Truth and the Life. Let us take a closer inspection and truly bow down before the laws of God and give a *thorough* accounting for the eighteen years of our reign on earth.

179. Christ Mind: Never selling the divine gifts of our Father

“And the Passover of the Jews was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. And He found in the temple those selling oxen and sheep and doves, and the moneychangers seated. And having made a whip of cords, He drove them all out of the temple, both the sheep and the oxen; and poured out the coins of the money-changers, and overturned the tables. And He said to those selling doves, **“Take these things hence! Make not of My Father’s house a house of merchandise!”** His disciples remembered that it was written, “The zeal for Your house has eaten me up.” So the Jews answered and said to Him, “Since You do these things, what sign do You show to us?” Jesus answered and said to them, **“Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.”** Then the Jews said, “Forty and six years this temple was built, and in three days will You raise it up?” But He spoke of the temple of His body.” [John 2:13]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never selling the divine gifts freely given to us by our heavenly Father—including the gifts of God’s unison (the sheep), God’s strength (the oxen) and God’s peace (the dove). Brethren, how many so-called followers of Christ use their holy temple to sell their divine gifts in exchange for money or for servitude or for any other multitude of ways? Know the holy temple of our minds *is* destroyed whenever we use it to trade in our Father’s wares. WHAT IS NOT GIVEN FREELY IS NOT POSSESSED BY ALL. And if we believe we can take a portion of what is given us by our Father and package it and bottle it and capitalize on it, then we are NOT in the Spirit of Christ. Here we make what is holy—*unholy*, and take what is to be given freely to all and claim ownership of it. THIS IS THE SPIRIT OF POSSESSION, where it is *we* who are possessed by the spirit of Antichrist. How many so-called followers of Christ use their spiritual gifts to promote themselves and sell God’s wares, inwardly craving glory? This is the trap of spiritual pride and the slippery slope to hell as we trade on our individual reputation. If we are *not* engaging every member of the Body of Christ as a “*representative*” of the Spirit of Christ—who seeks nothing for himself, but everything for All—then we *are* destroying the temple of God. Sickness is a sign we are selling the divine gifts of our Father in *exchange* for money and glory.

Further commentary: Beloved Brethren, let us not put our own zeal for God *above* the Spirit of Christ, who like many make up their own rules along the way; “for I bear them witness that they have a zeal for God, but not according to knowledge. For they being ignorant of God’s righteousness, and seeking to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted to the righteousness of God. For Christ *is* the end of the law for righteousness to everyone who believes.” [Romans 10:2] Let us submit ourselves gladly to God’s law for righteousness, to the 18 Spirits of Christ.

180. Christ Mind: Being reborn of the 18 Spirits of Christ

"Now there was a man of the Pharisees, his name Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews. He came to Him by night and said to Him, "Rabbi, we know that You are a teacher come from God; for no one can do these signs that You do, except God is with him." Jesus answered and said to him, **"Truly, truly I say unto you, except one is born again, he is unable to see the kingdom of God."** Nicodemus said to Him, "How can a man be born when he is old? Can he enter a second time into his mother's womb and be born?" Jesus answered, **"Truly, truly I say unto you, except one is born of water and of the Spirit, he is unable to enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh, is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit, is spirit. Do not marvel that I said unto you, 'You must be born again.' The wind blows where it wills, and you hear the sound of it, but know not from where it comes and where it goes: so is everyone that is born of the Spirit."** Nicodemus answered and said to Him, "How can this be?" Jesus answered and said to him, **"Are you the teacher of Israel, and do not know this? Truly, truly I say unto you, We speak what We know and bear witness of what We have seen; and you do not receive Our witness. If I spoke to you of earthly things, and you believe not, how will you believe if I tell you of heavenly things? For no one has ascended into heaven, except He that came down out of heaven: the Son of Man, which is in heaven. For just as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, so must the Son of Man be lifted up: that whosoever believes in Him may have eternal life. Indeed God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son; that whosoever believes in Him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God did not send His Son into the world to condemn the world, but that the world through Him might be saved. He that believes in Him is not condemned; but he not believing is already condemned: for he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. And this is the condemnation; that the light has come into the world, and men loved the darkness rather than the light, for their deeds were evil. For everyone doing evil hates the light and comes not to the light, so his deeds may not be exposed. But he that does the truth comes to the light, so his deeds may be clearly seen; because in God they have been done."** [John 3:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by being reborn of water and of the 18 Spirits of Christ—for understand Brethren it is holy water that sanctifies (makes holy) our soul-body in preparation for our mind to receive the 18 Spirits of Christ; and this is why "when He had been baptized, Jesus came up immediately from the water; and behold, the heavens were opened to Him, and He saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove and alighting upon Him." [Matthew 3:16] In the same spirit Brethren, know Buddhist monks bless themselves with water at the conclusion of *every* day to clear their vessel of impurities to receive the holy Spirit—and follow *strictly* each of the Spirits identical to the 18 Spirits of Christ. If we could but see as "babes in Christ" the doctrine expounding these Spirits from our Mother God, the Great Bodhi, we would SEE we are but children masquerading as adults on the world stage; "for though by this time you ought to be teachers, you need *someone* to teach you again the first principles of the oracles of God; and you have come to need milk and not solid food. For everyone who partakes *only* of milk *is* unskilled in the word of righteousness, for he is a babe. But solid food belongs to those who are of full age, that is, those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil." [Hebrews 4:12] Let us now discern more closely the 18 Spirits of Christ Brethren, as we transition from feeding only on milk and begin to digest solid food. We shall rise where we fell, from the very beginning, as we journey back in time to the point of our fall—a lack of reverence for every member of the Body of Christ. Here we failed to pay homage to *every* part of God's only begotten Son, believing in our mind we were superior to all. It irked us to bow down and pay homage to our Brethren, who we saw as inferior and beneath our rank. And this is why the thought of pressing our palms together and bowing before our Brethren is so alien to the peoples of this earth. Know this simple gesture is the greatest act that will resurrect our spirit to the point *before*

our fall from grace; for “you *were* the seal of perfection, full of wisdom and perfect in beauty. You were in Eden, the garden of God ... You *were* perfect in your ways from the day you were created, till iniquity was found in you.” [Ezekiel 28:12] **Let it be known—if we are *not* showing reverence for the singular Spirit of God in everyone, at all times, then we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** And this is why Jesus said: “Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did *it* to one of the least of these My brethren, you did *it* to Me ... for I was hungry and you gave Me food; I was thirsty and you gave Me drink; I was a stranger and you took Me in; I *was* naked and you clothed Me; I was sick and you visited Me; I was in prison and you came to Me.” [Matthew 25:35] Will we be tempted Brethren by the Antichrist to look down our noses at another member of the Body of Christ who lures us to believe in the form and to treat the Spirit as divided? Most certainly, and each time we look down our nose, we *have* created within our mind a separation from God; for it *is* God’s Spirit we are looking down upon! To counteract this curse of irreverence, which is implanted so deeply in our consciousness, Buddhist monks bow down thousands of times to the Spirit of God; to *Vajradhara* (the Father Creator), to *Vajrasattva* (the Son) and to the five *Dhyani* wisdom Buddhas (the Holy Spirit). Let us bow down to the INDIVISIBLE Spirit of God, which *is* the Spirit by any other name. Let us not bypass any form and fall into the trap of believing in the form, and not in the indivisible Spirit that exists in that form—for if we believe the Spirit *is* divided, then we *are* deceived. How can we love perfectly a Spirit we believe is divided? If we believe it is divided, then we worship form and not the formless—and this is the frontier of the battle between the Antichrist and the Christ, where the Antichrist uses form as evidence that the Body of Christ is divided, that the Spirit of God in each form *is* divided. Here the Antichrist uses the form of “names” to separate and divide, causing those who are worshipping the identical Spirit of God to believe they are worshipping another God because they have given it another name. Here we must all decide: DO WE WORSHIP FORM (THE FOUNDATION OF THE ANTICHRIST) OR THE FORMLESS INDIVISIBLE SPIRIT (OF CHRIST)? Let it be known for all who have ears to hear, Buddhism teaches *only* the worshipping of the formless indivisible Spirit of God and the impermanent nature of the individual self. And so too does Christianity; for eternal life in God does not mean we maintain our separate self—IT MEANS WE BECOME ‘ONE’ WITH OUR CREATOR; for Jesus prays to our Creator—“I do not pray for these alone, but also for those who will believe in Me through their word, that they all may be one, as You, Father are in Me, and I in You; that they also may be one in Us ... and the glory which You gave Me I have given them, that they may be one just as We are one. I in them, and You in Me; that they may be made perfect in one.” [John 17:20] Brethren, how can we be made perfectly “one with God” and be separate at the same time? DOES NOT CHRISTIANITY TEACH THAT FOR US TO LIVE IN THE SPIRIT OUR SEPARATE SELF MUST DIE? Unquestionably, and so too does Buddhism. How many so-called followers of Christ despise Buddhism for not worshipping the separate self, hoping to hold onto a separate identity in the formless realms of God? Let it be known beyond all doubt idolization of the separate self *is* death and rebellion against God, and only reverence of the One Indivisible Spirit of God *is* life and a tick on the first box of the 18 Spirits of Christ. Brethren, with all our getting, let us *get* understanding and understand REVERENCE IS THE CORNERSTONE OF THE 18 SPIRITS OF CHRIST—and is to be applied to

each of the 17 Spirits remaining. Beginning with obedience, our irreverence for the indivisible Spirit of God caused us to WILLFULLY disobey our Father's two great commandments where—"You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind." ... And the second is like it: 'You shall love your neighbor as yourself.'" [Matthew 22:37] How many of us continue to willfully disobey these two great commandments choosing to hate, not love, our fellow Brethren? For understand Brethren it *is* a choice, and each time we hate the spirit of another, we *are* hating the indivisible Spirit of God. And each time we hate the indivisible Spirit, we stand on the side of Antichrist—in opposition to God. Loving those who hate us, or aggravate us, is therefore our *single greatest key* to stand on the side of God—for if we can love the *least* of our Brethren we can *prove* to God we have been obedient to His two great commandments. These ones therefore are *our* saviors, for God will not gauge our loyalty to Him on those we love and adore, but on those we still despise. And if we *do* despise anyone, let us work overtime to change the thought from hate to love, from condemnation to forgiveness; and this is accomplished through prayer and our request of our Father to bless this soul we still see with enmity and confusion. Here we visualize ourself *blessing* the spirit of this soul, offering them the gift of love in the form of healing. Are our hearts so hardened we do not want *every* soul to be healed? And has not God sent them on our path for us to bless them and to heal them through the holy Spirit—so they may receive our eternal blessing and be saved ... and *we* saved through them? We say we are masters of unconditional love—*now is our time to prove it*, letting each one we despise in our heart come to be known as our eternal savior; for Brethren, let us not be fooled into thinking our Lord Savior Jesus Christ will save us ... for only we can save ourself, by following His Way. Let us also be obedient to the will of our Father and pray each day that He will send us *every* experience we need to grow—for these are the experiences like manure in the soil that will prepare our soul to return Home. Remember beloveds, we *are* on a journey of stripping away all we are not and becoming reborn in the Spirit of Christ, and our Father knows *exactly* what experiences we need to strip back and prime the wood of our souls—for the new gloss of Christ to be 'evenly' applied. RESISTANCE IS FUTILE and will only keep us stuck in opposition to our Father's Great Plan to quickly liberate our soul. SURRENDER is thus the key to obedience as we obediently surrender to *every* experience our Father sends us for our return Home. **Let it be known—if we are *not* obediently following our Father's two commandments and His Great Plan, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of obedience we call upon the Spirit of forgiveness—for how can we be obedient to love without forgiveness, and how can we be obedient to the will of our Father without forgiving *every* experience He sends us? Only our irreverence for an experience our Father has sent us, or for a soul our Father has sent us on our path, would cause us to withhold the Spirit of forgiveness; and as the Spirit of God is all there is; we are *really* saying to God: "I DON'T FORGIVE YOU!" Like children who haven't gotten *their* way, who remain angry with their parents, ... in the same way "WE" haven't forgiven OUR Father in heaven. If we could but see the anger in our hearts we have suppressed toward our Father in heaven, we would recoil in fright. But beloveds, it must come out, like poison removed from a snake bite. It must be expressed in *confession*—ideally on paper, so the energy of anger and hate for God can be transferred onto an external object. Let us not be tempted to dilute our confession with statements of love for God, for this act *will*

cover the poison. Let us make *honest* confessions, such as—"Father, I feel hatred concerning this or that thing you have sent, or toward this or that person you have sent me, and **THUS** I feel anger and hatred toward you." Let us be *explicit* in our confessions and deep and long, leaving no stone unturned—for how else will the poison be removed? Beloveds, do not be deceived we blaspheme against God by confessing our hatred for God in this way, Who already knows before us what is in our heart, Who only wants us to recover, Who understands any feeling we have created, and are still holding, **MUST** be fully expressed for it to pass away and die. Brethren, we must understand our relationship with our Father *cannot* be repaired until we express to Him how we truly feel in our heart. Just like two great friends who have had a falling out, the one who is angry must confess to the other how he is feeling, before the relationship can be restored. This is the **TRUE MEANING** of the Baptism of Water—the washing away of sin through confession, the coming before our **LORD** to clear our conscience, so the spirit can then be baptized with the fruits of the Holy Spirit, so the 18 stone waterpots of our conscience containing nothing but purified water can then be transformed into the wine of the 18 Spirits of Christ. Thus confession is the necessary foundation for us to receive the Spirit of forgiveness; to clear away the hatred that resides deeply embedded in our heart. **Let it be known—if we are *not* seeking forgiveness through confession and *willing* to forgive all, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of forgiveness we call upon the Spirit of gratitude—for beloveds forgiveness *cannot be sealed* without gratitude, which is the superior antidote to protect our heart from accruing the poison of hate. Unless we can take the thing or someone we have hated before God—and truly feel gratitude in our heart for the role they or the experience has played in our ascension into the light of God—we have not forgiven the experience or soul entirely. As Warriors of the Light, defending our heart from snake bites of the evil one, we place around our heart a golden shield of gratitude; discerning anything or anyone we sense irks us, and quickly meditating upon this in the Spirit of gratitude. This **IS** our protection and armor of God—"Therefore take up the whole armor of God, that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand." [Ephesians 6:13], remembering "in everything give thanks; for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus for you." [1 Thessalonians 5:18] Here we understand **NOTHING** can **ENTER** our life unless it *is* the **WILL OF GOD**; for in eating solid foods now we *do* believe in God's law of cause and effect—what you reap is what you sow—which *is* identical to the Law of Karma. Only our irreverence for the experience or soul would cause us to hold ingratitude in our hearts. **Let it be known—if we are *not* feeling gratitude for every experience and everyone who enters our life, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of gratitude we call upon the Spirit of compassion—for we no longer look upon the world with a heart of anger, corruption and jealousy, but with a Mother's love of empathy and compassion for all of Her children. And as we see the indivisible Spirit of God *as* indivisible within all life, we make no distinction between a cat or a dog or a rat or termite in holding the greatest love and compassion in our heart for the Spirit of that thing. Only our irreverence for the indivisible Spirit of God would cause us to willfully harm another living thing; for "ask the beasts, and they will teach you; and the birds of the air, and they will tell you; or speak to the earth, and it will teach you; and the fish of the sea will explain to you. Who among all these does not know that the hand of the **LORD** has done this, in whose hand *is* the life of every

living thing, and the breath of all mankind?” [Job 12:7] Let it be understood clearly—compassion *is* the cornerstone of love, and the Spirit of God *is* in every living thing. Let us not divide any longer the living Spirit between one form and another—but SEE THAT IT IS INDIVISIBLE and what you do to *one* part of the Spirit you have done it to All! For the Body of Christ *is* the whole of Creation, and what you do to the least of these in Creation you have done it to the *whole* of Creation. **Let it be known—if we are *not* holding compassion in our heart for *all* living things, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of compassion we call upon the Spirit of piety—for it is in the Spirit of piety, of being wholly devoted to worshipping the Spirit of God in *every* living being, that we feel in our heart the *compulsion* of compassion. Here beloveds our devotion to worshipping the indivisible Spirit causes us to move heaven and earth to help *everyone* of our fellow Brethren—where we can be seen in a multitude of various ways helping the poor of body, mind and spirit. Not content to serve only our *own* needs—these take on a supporting role as our main focus now is to serve only the Spirit. Here we give our whole life in service of God—guided by the Holy Spirit—knowing God “*will render to each one according to his deeds*”: eternal life to those who by patient continuance in doing good seek for glory, honor, and immortality.” [Romans 2:5] It is in this Spirit we make the Great Vow to commit our life to awaken ‘*everyone*’ of our fellow Brethren over three days and nights in the heart of the earth; “for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish” to save the life of *all* his fellow Brethren, “so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.” [Matthew 12:40] And for all those who have ears to hear—this *is* the Bodhisattva Vow of Buddhism; where the individual commits their ‘whole’ existence over three incalculable aeons of time to awaken every last soul ‘leaving no man behind’. Beloveds, only our irreverence for the indivisible Spirit of God would cause us not to want to serve, *with every ounce of our being*, the Spirit of God in *every* part of the Body of Christ. **Let it be known—if we are not *wholly* devoted to serving the indivisible Spirit of God, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of piety we call upon the Spirit of mindfulness—for unless our focus is “two-fold”, that being to awaken our mind into the Mind of God and to awaken every other mind into the Mind of God, we are not wholly devoted to the Spirit of God. Beloveds, it is *not* enough to know intellectually we are one with the Spirit of God—we must experience this oneness through the state of meditation; for this *is* the KEY OF KNOWLEDGE, which opens the doorway to the kingdom of God and to God’s eternal Knowledge. How many religionists have shut the doorway to their congregations entering the kingdom of God, sparking Jesus’ rebuke: “Woe to you lawyers! For you have taken away the key of knowledge. You did not enter in yourselves, and those who were entering in you hindered.” [Luke 11:52]? We must eradicate this hindrance the evil one uses to keep us separated from the Mind of God; for this IS our sole/soul purpose, to come-into-union with God. What other purpose is there, except to go round and round like hamsters on a wheel? Let us instead learn to be still, for it is in the stillness we *will* experience union with God. For beloveds, a mind not centered and plugged into the Mind of God is an *erratic* mind, filled with thoughts of contention and echoing the sounds of hollow drums. Only our irreverence for the stillness of God’s peace would cause us to shun the Mind of God. **Let it be known—if we are *not* centering our mind on God in the state of *meditation*, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit**

of Christ. It is in this Spirit of mindfulness we call upon the Spirit of equanimity—for this is the perfect harmonizing of the mind, to concentrate perfectly on the Mind of God. Here the hills and valleys of the manic mind are leveled and filled and a single straight highway to God ‘prepared’ in the desert of our mind; for says “the voice of one crying in the wilderness: “Prepare the way of the LORD; make straight in the desert a highway for our God. Every valley shall be exalted and every mountain and hill brought low; the crooked places shall be made straight and the rough places smooth; the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all the flesh shall see *it* together, for the mouth of the LORD has spoken.” [Isaiah 40:3] Beloveds, only by stilling our mind in the flesh—by focusing on the Spirit of God—will our manic thoughts of craving (represented by the hills and mountains) be leveled and our manic thoughts of emptiness (represented by the valleys) be filled and exalted in the Spirit of equanimity—now ‘undisturbed’ in God. For “blessed *is* the man who walks not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor stands in the path of the sinners, nor stands in the seat of the scornful; but his delight *is* in the law of the LORD, and in His law he meditates day and night.” [Psalm 1:1] Here we are like ‘RADIOWAVES’ tuning into the radio frequency of our Father—but first we must carefully *still* the mind to receive a CLEAR transmission. Brethren, only our irreverence for the indivisible Spirit of God would cause us *not* to want to tune in—to our Father’s own frequency—whose frequency is only transmitted and received within the UNDISTURBED STILLNESS of the Halls of Equanimity. **Let it be known—if we are *not* centering our mind on God to enter the state of *equanimity*, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of equanimity we call upon the Spirit of contentment—for without the peace and joy of God, our mind cannot adjust to perfect equanimity. As our mind moves into the first hall of equanimity (of *contemplation*)—now calm and detached from the outside world—we breathe in the elixir of peace and joy, causing our mind to move into the second hall of equanimity (of *pure concentration* free from thought), where we experience the untold rapture of concentrating on God. As our desire for rapture falls away and we perceive Higher Knowledge, our mind moves into the third hall of equanimity (of *resignation*), where we surrender perfectly to God, causing our mind to move into the fourth hall of equanimity (of *detachment*)—where every thought of ‘pleasant or unpleasant’ is entirely extinguished, and we are centered perfectly in the Mind of God. Beloveds, only by receiving the Spirit of contentment in these four Halls of Equanimity, which takes us deeper into the Mind of God, can we rise above all duality thoughts of judging the world as “good and evil” or “pleasant and unpleasant”, which HAS disturbed our mind and which *is* the Tree of Death; for “the LORD God commanded the man, saying, “Of every tree of the garden you may freely eat; but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil you shall not eat, for in the day that you eat of it you shall surely die.” [Genesis 2:16] Here we must resurrect our mind from the death of *disturbance* to the life of *contentment* and eat of the Tree of Life; for “the LORD God said, “Behold, the man has become like one of Us, to know good and evil. And now, lest he put out his hand and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live forever.” [Genesis 3: 22] Only our irreverence for the peace of God would cause us *not* to actively seek the Holy Grail and eat of the Tree of Life, the Spirit of contentment, which gives eternal life. **Let it be known—if we are *not* centering our mind on God in the state of *contentment*, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of contentment we call upon the Spirit of consistency—

for how else can we train our mind to eat only of the Tree of Life and spit out the fruit of the Tree of Death? Do we *really* think we have an appetite for everlasting peace and not for perpetual conflict? Think again my beloveds, the human mind *is* a cesspool of the whirling winds of Antichrist and is ready to summon its mighty army of attack against the slightest provocation. Our mind HAS been used by the collective forces of Antichrist as a weapon of war against our brethren—and it *will* take all our strength and determination to bridle our mind for God's own use. It is with this Spirit of determination and consistency that we discipline our mind with all our strength, increasing the frequency and length of the surrender of our mind to the Mind of God in the state of meditation; for beloveds know in this state he who surrenders "shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that brings forth its fruit in its season, whose leaf also shall not wither; and whatever he does shall prosper." [Psalm 1:3] Beloved Brethren, "Do you not know that those who run in a race all run, but one receives the prize? Run in such a way that you may obtain *it*. Therefore I run thus: not with uncertainty But I discipline my body and bring *it* into subjection, lest, when I have preached to others, I myself should become disqualified." [1 Corinthians 9:24] Only our irreverence for union with God would cause us to disengage and disband our efforts. **Let it be known—if we are *not* centering our mind on God with the effort of *consistency*, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of consistency we call upon the Spirit of faith—for faith is the driving force which leads us to consistently focus our mind on God. This beloveds is our UP AND GO *for* GOD; our INNER FIRE for the one goal of liberation for every member of the Body of Christ, which drives us to liberate our *own* mind so we can show others the Way. "How long will you slumber, o sluggard?" [Proverbs 6:9] Let us rev up our engines and be ready to race—not against each other—but against TIME! For our mind is asleep in the '*dimension*' of time and all members of the Body of Christ must be steadily awakened 'BEYOND ALL TIME'. Here the illusion of space and time comes to an end as we amalgamate perfectly into the Mind of God. How many so-called followers of Christ *resist* amalgamating their mind with the Mind of God—but instead want to hold onto their separate sense of self? Faith IS built on desire, and where your heart is there your faith will be also. Thus beloveds, these ones cannot go where you and I go, into the Mind of God. My dear ones, I *have* been in Jesus and He has been in me, and I have experienced myself as Him and Him as me, and I did *not* lose myself, but I did *gain* Myself. Do not fear what you don't understand, for all will be revealed in the confines of time as we strengthen our faith together. Only our irreverence for amalgamation with the Mind of God would cause us to lose faith in our uniting with God. **Let it be known—if we are *not* centering our mind on God with the faith to unite *with* God, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of faith we call upon the Spirit of honesty—for it is only by being *completely* honest with ourself and with God can the veil that divides the human mind and the Mind of God be removed and our faith increased. All our doubts and concerns we lay bare to our Father in heaven in a string of confessionals. No longer content to hide in the shadows, we expose ourself, our fears, our frailties, standing naked before God; for "when one turns to the Lord, the veil is taken away." [2 Corinthians 3:16] It is with this Spirit of honesty "we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as by the Spirit of the Lord." [2 Corinthians 3:18] With every secret we give up,

the gold of our consciousness is refined, and with every ownership and repentance of sin our garment is washed and made whiter. Thus Jesus advises: “I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined in the fire, that you may be rich; and white garments, that you may be clothed.” [Revelation 3:18] “For nothing is secret that will not be revealed, nor *anything* hidden that will not be known and come to light.” [Luke 8:17] Here beloveds “we have RENOUNCED the hidden things of shame, not walking in craftiness nor handling the word of God deceitfully, but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man’s conscience in the sight of God.” [2 Corinthians 4:2] Only our irreverence for God’s eternal truth to reveal and expose all would cause us in *our* infancy to believe we can hide from God the truth. **Let it be known—if we are *not* centering our mind on God with a heart of honesty, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of honesty we call upon the Spirit of humility—for unless we bow down in perfect humility to the Spirit of truth, we will never be completely honest. Beloveds, if we think we “know it all” we will never bend our knee before the Spirit of truth, deceiving ourself in the spirit of deception, we defend our “image of perfection” of ourself arrogantly and haughtily against anyone who dares shine a light on our evil ways. These are the ones, Brethren, always wanting to speak and take center stage, never sidelining themselves in humility simply to listen. For listening and hearing are the *hallmarks* of humility—where in the Spirit of humility we accept we have much to learn and know ‘NOTHING’. How can we be led by the Spirit of truth if we arrogantly think we “know it all”? Thus complete humility is the entry level of the disciple of Christ; for know it is *only* the Spirit of truth that will guide us in all things concerning Christ—for “when the Helper comes, whom I shall send to you from the Father, the Spirit of truth who proceeds from the Father, He will testify of Me.” [John 15:26] “He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own *authority*, but whatever He hears He will speak.” [John 16:13] Here “the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it neither sees Him nor knows Him; but (in humility) you know Him, for He dwells with you and will be in you.” [John 14:17] Only our irreverence for God’s truth would cause us to want to shun the Spirit of truth. **Let it be known—if we are *not* bowing before the Spirit of truth with a heart of humility, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of humility we call upon the Spirit of listfulness—for only by listening to the Spirit of truth will we keep ourself perfectly humble. Here we accept the Spirit of truth is our inner Teacher and we do all we can to tune ourself in through silent prayer, meditation and reflection. Always on the lookout for our Father’s words of wisdom—we listen attentively to everyone around us, *especially* to the pure of heart, to whom the Spirit of truth speaks. It is here we understand *everything* in Creation is a signpost from our Father leading us onto higher ground—and we pay close attention to *every* detail, for our Father misses no opportunity to guide us using symbols of light in the darkness of the valley of the shadow of death; “for it IS the God who commanded light to shine out of darkness, who has shone in our hearts to *give* the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.” [2 Corinthians 4:6] Thus beloveds we listen especially to the purity of our *own* heart, for the Spirit of truth *is* located in the secret chamber of every heart of every member of the Body of Christ. Can we not see we *are* lost in a jungle of darkness, *until* we acquiesce to being led by the light of the Spirit of truth? But we must listen carefully for instruction, to find our way onto hallowed ground. Only our irreverence for receiving instruction from

others would cause us to reject the internal instruction of the Spirit of truth. **Let it be known—if we are *not* listening for instruction from the Spirit of truth, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of listfulness we call upon the Spirit of modesty—for only by accepting we *don't* know anything, can we in the Spirit of modesty be open to hearing the truth. Beloveds, in our state of separation from the Mind of God do we really believe we know anything at all, or can know everything about anything at all? At best in this human form we receive snippets of truth, revelation and Knowledge that is NOT the whole truth; for we are experiencing it through the *lens* of perception, and not through the eyes of God. Those boasting they “know it all” are those farthest from the Reality of God’s unchanging truth—“Thus says the LORD: “Let not the wise man boast in his wisdom, let not the mighty man boast in his might, nor let the rich man boast in his riches; but let him who boasts boast in this, that he understands and knows Me.” [Jeremiah 9:23]; for in knowing the Spirit of truth through the Spirit of modesty we RECEIVE the Spirit of peace—and this is why beloveds “the meek shall inherit the earth, and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.” [Psalm 37:11] Thus let us UNLEAVEN ourselves, for “your glorying *is* not good. Do you not know that a little leaven (of pride) leavens (puffs up) the whole lump? Therefore purge out the old leaven, that you may be a new lump, since you truly are unleavened.” [1 Corinthians 5:6] Remember, it *is* our pride which caused the fall; and only our modesty—our ANTI-PRIDE—will resurrect our spirit. Only our irreverence for the indivisible Spirit would cause us to want to *raise* our spirit above the singular Body of Christ. **Let it be known—if we are *not* revering only the indivisible Spirit of God, and are inflating the ‘separate’ self, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of modesty we call upon the unifying Spirit—for only by unifying the indivisible Spirit in our mind can we stand before the Spirit in modesty. Here begins the annihilation of the separate self identity—the belief we are not *every* part of the Body of Christ. Beloveds, how can we be puffed up with pride as this self or that self, when we are *every* self of the Body of Christ? For did not Jesus say: “inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me.” [Matthew 25:40]? This is the true meaning of the reality of no self in Buddhism and Christianity. Only when the water droplet is given up to the Ocean of God, will the water droplet be reborn *as* the Ocean. This is what it means to be REBORN IN THE SPIRIT OF CHRIST. In this reality of NO SELF, there is no clinging to the separate sense of self, only a clinging to perfect oneness in the reality of the Spirit of Christ. And as the state of meditation is the ONLY path to bring the mind into oneness with the indivisible Spirit, we pursue this course at once. For this IS the state of placing the water droplet into the Ocean of God—and is the reason why so many saints of the past attained unity in their mind with God. Here our focus moves to resurrecting the *whole* Body of Christ—for when the separate self is annihilated, we become as Shepherds of the LORD to bring the lost sheep back home to the Flock. However “Woe to the shepherds who destroy and scatter the sheep of My pasture!” says the LORD. ... “Behold, I will attend to you for the evil of your doings.” [Jeremiah 23: 1] Only our irreverence for the indivisible Spirit of God would cause us to willfully scatter the sheep of God’s Flock. **Let it be known—if we are *not* unifying every member of the Body of Christ, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this unifying Spirit we call upon the Spirit of generosity—for only by giving all that we have to All That We Are can we experience unity

in our mind with *every* part of the Body of Christ. Here our complete focus is on giving everything to support the resurrection of the spirit; including giving material and spiritual aid to feed the mind, the soul-body and the spirit to every part of the Body of Christ. For it is here beloveds we see ourself, not as an individual, but as the *whole* organism, and where one part of Our Body is in need, we quickly offer help and assistance. Here we become as a mother to *everyone* of God's children—giving everything we have to nurture those children, including our own life. How can a mother say to her children, “this is mine and not yours”? How can she say “I cannot lay down my life for you, for my life has more value than yours”? In this Spirit of generosity there is nothing a mother would not do for each of her children to bring them back to life. And this is why Jesus gave His life for us—for He sees everyone of us ‘AS’ His children. Beloveds, “God composed the body, having given greater honor to that *part* which lacks it, that there should be no schism in the body, but that the members should have the same care for one another. And if one member suffers, all the members suffer with *it*; or if one member is honored, all the members rejoice with *it*. Now you are the body of Christ, and members individually.” [1 Corinthians 13:24] For beloveds—“THE BODY IS NOT ONE MEMBER BUT MANY.” [1 Corinthians 12:14] Only our irreverence for a part of the Body of Christ would cause us not to want to give ‘*all we have*’ to support that part of Ourself. **Let it be known—if we are *not* giving all that we have to support All That We Are, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of generosity we call upon the Spirit of chastity—for it is only by completely divesting ourself of all worldly things can we feel free to give all that we have to All That We Are. Thus anything we feel we *possess*, whether it be of the body, the mind, or the spirit, we relinquish ownership. And anything we have *attached* ourself to, whether it be of the body or the mind, we detach ourself from, surrendering our spirit entirely to God. Here we live the life of a saint—untouched by the “things of this world”—we move about this world intentionally with the aim of not using *anything* to experience a mental or emotional “high”; knowing what goes up must come down. And it is *never* our aim to experience the highs and lows of this world, only the pure equanimity of the Mind of God. “These are the ones who come out of the great tribulation, and washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb ... (these 144,000 saints) shall neither hunger anymore nor thirst anymore; the sun shall not strike them, nor any heat; for the Lamb who is in the midst of the throne will shepherd them and lead them to living fountains of waters.” [Revelation 7:14] Beloveds, in this state the saint moves beyond all craving (hunger and thirst) and beyond the valley of death (depletion of the living waters of the Spirit of eternal life). Here what was dead is brought back to life as our great treasure, our peace of mind, is fully restored. Any temptation to *excite* the mind is therefore carefully examined and blocked—for this is the way of the Antichrist. Only our irreverence for God's eternal peace, would cause us to reject the life of the saint and reach for the highs and lows. **Let it be known—if we are *not* divesting ourself of all worldly things, we cannot be said to be in the Spirit of Christ.** It is in this Spirit of chastity we surrender perfectly to God, knowing the chain-link armor of the 18 Spirits of Christ keeps us fully protected from the Antichrist. For what began with rebellion against God and concluded with lust has now been fully REVERSED. Sickness is a sign we are not reversing the 18 spirits of Antichrist and are still rebelling against God. It is a sign we are unwilling to be reborn of the 18 Spirits of Christ—to move *beyond* death.

181. A Vision: A designation of the Living Christ

"In entering the dream state upon the closing of my eyes I was shown a vision of my being present, in what seemed like a European country, resembling Spain or Barcelona. And behold, I saw great volcanoes erupting all around and causing many of the buildings to topple over and many of the population were fleeing in their cars. Then I was showering in a communal shower and a man approached and said, "Are you the Christ?" **"Yes, I am the Christ"** I replied, **"But there are many others who are also the Christ."** Then I said to this man, **"John, come, follow Me."** And then when others heard I was the Christ they were chasing me and tried to apprehend me, so I fled. Then I saw myself appearing in the atmosphere above the city, projected in the form of Christ, and beheld the devastation below." [Maitreya Christos]

A commentary on the above vision revealed: Beloveds, as every soul accepts their Christhood and is reborn of the 18 Spirits of Christ, they become on earth what is known as the "Living Christ". Only a soul 'living' upon the earth who has attained a certain degree of 'Christ' consciousness, can rightly be given this designation. As I have been reborn in this Way I, like many others, can share in this designation—which is privately revealed to each soul by Christ. To you John the Baptist, who *has* reincarnated at this time, I call upon you to follow Me, the Spirit of Christ, so that we may fulfill all righteousness concerning the law of God "permit it to be so now, for thus it is fitting for us to fulfill all righteousness." [Matthew 3:15]

182. Christ Mind: Moving beyond being a mere friend of Christ

"Then arose a controversy among the disciples of John and the Jews about purification. And they came to John and said to him, "Rabbi, He that was with you beyond the Jordan, to whom you bore witness; behold, He baptizes, and all come to Him!" John answered and said, "A man can receive not one thing, except it be given to him from heaven. You yourselves bear me witness, I said, 'I am not the Christ,' but that, 'I am sent before Him.' He that has the bride is the bridegroom; but the friend of the bridegroom, which stands and hears him, rejoices with joy because of the bridegroom's voice; therefore this joy of mine is fulfilled. He must increase, but I must decrease." [John 3:25]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by moving beyond being a mere friend of Christ, who listens attentively and rejoices in His words, to being a *bride* of Christ, who becomes one with the Spirit of Christ; for "if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ, he is not His." [Romans 8:9] *Beloved John, it is time for you to move beyond being a mere friend of Christ.* Do you not know that it is *you* who must increase in the Spirit of Christ and decrease in the flesh of the mortal self? The Christ can only increase when He has more brides—NOT more friends—and your self-deprecation will only take you into the hands of the evil one. How many so-called followers of Christ separate themselves from the Christ, content on only *hearing* Christ, believing they can never BECOME the Christ—and many do so John *because* of your words. This *is* the path of Antichrist—the moving away from perfect unity *with* the Body of Christ. Come John, follow Me, so that we may fulfill all righteousness concerning the law of God, so that you may increase in the Spirit of Christ and take your rightful place in the Body of Christ. Beloved John, Jesus says: "Assuredly, I say to you, among those born of women there has not risen one greater than John the Baptist; but he who is least in the kingdom is greater than he." [Matthew 11:11] NOW is the time John to take your rightful place in the kingdom of God as we move forward together in the Spirit of Christ—not as friends of the Christ, but as brides. For if you, who are the greatest of those born of women, cannot prepare the Way for the rest of humanity to follow suit, what hope is there for mankind? Sickness is a sign we are 'self-deprecating'. It is a sign we are unwilling to move beyond being a mere friend, to being a bride of Christ.

183. Christ Mind: Identifying as the Spirit of God to drink *only* of the living water of everlasting life

"Then He came to a city of Samaria called Sychar; near to the plot of ground that Jacob had given to his son Joseph. Now Jacob's well was there. Then Jesus, being wearied from His Journey, thus sat down by the well: it was about the sixth hour. A woman of Samaria came to draw water. Jesus said to her, **"Give Me a drink."** For His disciples had gone away into the city, that they may buy food. Then the woman of Samaria said to Him, "How is it that You, being a Jew, ask a drink of me, being a Samaritan woman?" For Jews have no dealings with Samaritans. Jesus answered and said to her, **"If you knew the gift of God, and who it is that says to you, 'Give Me a drink,' you would have asked Him, and He would have given you living water."** The woman said to Him, "Sir, You have nothing to draw with, and the well is deep; from where then have You this living water? Are You greater than our father Jacob, who gave us this well; and he himself drank from, and his sons, and his cattle?" Jesus answered and said to her, **"Everyone that drinks of this water shall thirst again; but whoever drinks of the water that I shall give him will never thirst, unto the age: but the water I shall give him will become in him a fountain of water springing up into everlasting life."** The woman said to Him, "Sir, give me this water, that I may not thirst, nor come here to draw!" He said to her, **"Go, call your husband, and come here."** The woman answered and said to Him, "I have no husband." Jesus said to her, **"You have said well, 'I have no husband,' for you had five husbands; and now who you have is not your husband: in this you have spoken truly."** The woman said to Him, "Sir, I perceive that You are a prophet. Our fathers worshipped on this mountain; and You say that in Jerusalem is the place where one must worship." Jesus said to her, **"Believe Me, woman, the hour comes when neither on this mountain, nor in Jerusalem, will you worship the Father. You worship what you do not know; we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews. But the hour is coming, and now is, when the true worshippers will worship the Father in spirit and truth; for truly the Father seeks such to worship Him. God is Spirit; and those worshipping must worship in spirit and truth."** The woman said to Him, "I know the Messiah is coming, who is called Christ. When He comes, He will tell us all things." Jesus said to her, **"I am He, who speaks to you."** [John 4:5]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by identifying as the Spirit of God at all times—for beloveds "you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you." [Romans 8:9] "If the Spirit of Him (the Father) who raised Jesus from the dead dwells in you, (then) He who raised Christ from the dead will also give life to your mortal bodies through His (the Father's) Spirit who dwells in you." [Romans 8:11], but *only* if we identify as the indivisible Spirit of God. Brethren, let us examine this scene with Jesus and the woman—the only difference between them being Jesus spoke AS the indivisible Spirit of God, and in so doing, worshipped the indivisible Spirit in truth as "UNDIVIDED". Thus "let this mind be in you which was also in Christ Jesus, who, being in the form (the physical body) of God, did not consider it robbery to be equal with God." [Philippians 2:5] Thus "if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ (which is the Spirit of 'ONENESS' WITH THE CREATOR), he is not His (the Father's)." [Romans 8:9] This my beloveds *is* the Holy Grail of the living water of the fountain of eternal life. How many so-called followers of Christ think it robbery to compare themselves equal with Christ, let alone the Father?! And how many of these so-called followers would have cringed with horror that I spoke of myself as the living Christ? These are the ones Brethren who are farthest from the truth of Christ—filled with dead mens bones, they despise anyone who seeks union with the Spirit of God. If we could see in their hearts the venom they possess toward anyone who dares seek union with God, we would instantly be turned into pillars of salt! If this woman, who Jesus spoke to, could speak directly to the Father, to the Spirit of God within her, and receive a reply—which Jesus promised she could if she drank only of that living water; then there would become in her a fountain of water springing up into everlasting life. Beloveds, those who blaspheme against the Spirit of God—against the Spirit of Christ—are those who deny this fundamental promise. Let us NOT

speak against the holy Spirit—for “anyone who speaks a word against the Son of Man, it will be forgiven him; but whoever speaks against the Holy Spirit, it will not be forgiven him, either in this age or in the *age* to come.” [Matthew 12:32] Know it is these ones who cut *themselves* off from the living water of eternal life, and who intentionally seek to cut others off from the fountain of the Holy Grail. And as the hour approaches where each man worships the indivisible Spirit of God, NOT on a mountain, NOT in Jerusalem, but ONLY in their own temple, will we see the dawning of a NEW “GOLDEN AGE” rising upon the earth. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to dip our cup into the life giving waters of the indivisible Spirit of God. It is a sign we are unwilling to *bridge the gap* and worship God *only* within.

184. Christ Mind: Reaping that which has already been sown
(Bringing the God-minded into Christ-mindedness)

“In the meantime His disciples entreated Him, saying, “Rabbi, eat.” But He said to them, **“I have food to eat of which you know not.”** Therefore the disciples said to one another, “Did anyone bring Him to eat?” Jesus said to them, **“My food is to do the will of Him that sent Me, and to finish His work. Say you not that, ‘Four months yet, and then comes the harvest’? I say to you, behold! Lift up your eyes and look upon the fields; for already they are white for harvest! He that reaps receives a reward, and gathers fruit unto eternal life; that he sowing, and he reaping, may rejoice together. For in this the saying is true: ‘That one, he sows; and another, he reaps.’ I sent you to reap that which you have not labored for: others have labored; and you have entered into their labors.”** [John 4:31]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by bringing those who have already sowed the seeds of God-mindedness and purity of heart, into the Mind of Christ. For this was Jesus’ original mission beloveds—to bring the Jews who were already established in a true and grounded faith in God, who worshipped God as an EXTERNAL deity—to no longer worshipping God on a mountain or in Jerusalem, but *only* in the temple of their own minds. “Even to this day, when Moses is read, a veil lies on their heart. Nevertheless when one turns to the Lord, the veil is taken away. Now the Lord is the Spirit; and where the Spirit of the Lord *is*, there *is* liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image (OF THE LORD) from glory to glory, just as by the Spirit of the Lord.” [2 Corinthians 3:15] Beloveds, how can we be transformed into the same image of the LORD and still act as though we are apart? We must boldly go where few men have gone before, and say as Jesus has said, “I and *My* Father are one.” [John 10:30] For this *is* the purpose of the Christ—NOT to create more followers of God, nor make Jesus into a new God, but to KILL THE IDENTITY OF THE “SEPARATE SELF” AND COME INTO PERFECT UNITY WITH GOD. Only the 144,000 saints will have this mindset and be able to bring others ‘INTO’ the Mind of Christ. For “he who is spiritual judges all things, yet he himself is *rightly* judged by no one. For “*Who has known the mind of the LORD, that he may instruct him?*” BUT WE (WHO) HAVE THE MIND OF CHRIST.” [1 Corinthians 2:15] Yet we must be IN the Mind of Christ to instruct others in the Way of ‘UNITING’ with the Spirit of God—and not worship God or Jesus as “separate” and *keep* the veil in place. For “the natural man does not receive the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him; nor can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.” [1 Corinthians 2:14] Sickness is a sign we are keeping the veil in place and seeing the Spirit as divided. It is a sign we are not ‘joining’ with the Spirit, *through* the Mind of Christ.

185. Christ Mind: Believing in the Word of Christ (Decreeing the seven mighty IAM statements)

"Then He came again to Cana of Galilee, where He had made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman whose son was sick at Capernaum. He hearing that Jesus had come out of Judea into Galilee: he went to Him, and implored Him to come down and heal his son; for he was at the point of death. Then Jesus said to him, **"Except you see signs and wonders, you will by no means believe."** The nobleman said to Him, "Sir, come down before my child dies!" Jesus said to him, **"Go your way; your son lives."** The man believed the word that Jesus spoke to him, and went his way. And already, as he was going down, his servants met him saying that his son lives! Then he inquired of them the hour in which he got better. And they said to him, "Yesterday, the seventh hour, the fever left him." So the father knew that it was in that hour, in which Jesus said unto him, **"Your son lives."** And he himself believed, and his entire household." [John 4:46]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by believing in the Word of Christ, which is the fundamental sound structure giving life to all form in Creation, as revealed by Jesus in the Prophecy of Leighton Crichton—*"We are a collection of sound bytes."* This my beloveds is the sacred AUM, the Alpha and Omega of Creation; for "IN the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things were made through Him, and without Him nothing was made that was made." [John 1:1] As we believe in the Word of Christ, the Son of Man is awakened in each soul and lives. Here we connect to the *power* of the Word to create and heal, for the Word *is* the basis of all life in Creation. The sacred AUM, the Alpha and Omega is the beginning and ending of all Creation; for says the LORD: "I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End. I will give of the fountain of the water of life freely to him who thirsts. He who overcomes shall inherit all things, and I will be his God and he shall be My son." [Revelation 21:6] The ALPHA of the Word is the *expansion* of Creation and the OMEGA sustains and is the *dissolution* of Creation. The sacred AUM of the Creator, which expands, sustains and dissolves Creation, is the sacred IAM of the Son, the co-creator—which when directed with the Mind of Christ, channels fully the power of the Father. Henceforth the Gospel of John includes seven IAM statements for the Son of Man to awaken to life—which are the seven mansions leading to spiritual ascension and the seven master keys to our personal liberation. As we proclaim and 'become one' with each IAM statement—understanding fully the decree of each statement—we are awakened more fully to the sound of life. "IAM THE BREAD OF LIFE." [John 6:35] is the foundational cornerstone, where we decree we *are* the Body of Christ; for beloveds "this is the bread which comes down from heaven, that one may eat of it and not die." [John 6:50] "IAM THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD." [John 8:12] is the core, where we decree we *are* the light of the Body of Christ; for "in Him was life, and the life was the light of men." [John 1:4] "IAM THE DOOR OF THE SHEEP." [John 10:7] is the extinguishment of our personal self, where we decree we *are* the doorway for God's lost sheep to enter our Father's kingdom; for "if anyone enters by Me, he will be saved." [John 10:9] "IAM THE GOOD SHEPHERD." [John 10:11] is the giving of our life, where we decree we *are* the sacrificial Lamb to lay down our life for all of God's sheep; for "the good shepherd gives His life for the sheep." [John 10:11] "IAM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE." [John 11:25] is the ascension of every part of the Body of Christ over three days and nights into the Light, where we decree we *are* the Tree of Life and the life-giving waters of the Holy Grail; for "whoever lives and believes in Me shall never die." [John 11:

26] “IAM THE WAY, THE TRUTH AND THE LIFE.” [John 14:6] is the full acknowledgement we are one with the Spirit of truth, where we decree we *are* the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of truth, the Great Bodhi, and the Mother God; for “no one comes to the Father except through Me.” [John 14:6] “IAM THE TRUE VINE.” [John 15:1] is the capstone of our ascension into the Light, where we decree we *are* the fruit-bearing Vine of Christ; for “He who abides in Me, and I in him, bears much fruit; for without Me you can do nothing.” [John 15:15] Beloveds, these are the SEVEN HOURS of our Father’s clock—where on the seventh hour our fever will break and ‘WE’ will be brought back from the brink of death into eternal life. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to believe in the Word of Christ. It is a sign we are not using the power of God’s Word, to co-create positively and to heal all life.

Further commentary: Brethren, each of the seven IAM statements corresponds to each of the seven days of the week. “IAM THE BREAD OF LIFE” is a reflection of the light of the Son/Sun occurring on the day of the Moon, Monday. This is the first light we can accept, being a reflection of the true light, where we acknowledge we *are* the Body of Christ. “IAM THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD” is the life-blood of the Body of Christ occurring on the day of Mars, Tuesday. Here we accept we are the lifeforce of every living thing in Creation, where we acknowledge we *are* the light of the Body of Christ. “IAM THE DOOR OF THE SHEEP” is the gateway around the Son/Sun occurring on the day of Mercury, Wednesday, the closest planet circumambulating the sun. This is the entry to the Son, where we accept we *are* the doorway for God’s lost sheep to enter our Father’s kingdom. “IAM THE GOOD SHEPHERD” is the making of ourself visible as a guiding post for others, occurring on the day of Jupiter, Thursday—the largest of all the planets. Here we take center stage, where we accept we *are* the sacrificial Lamb to lay down our life for all of God’s sheep. “IAM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE” is a rising from human love into divine love occurring on the day of Venus, Friday. Here we make the Great Vow to awaken ‘everyone’ of our Brethren over three days and nights, where we accept we *are* the Tree of Life and the life-giving waters of the Holy Grail. “IAM THE WAY, THE TRUTH AND THE LIFE” is the continual orbiting of the Spirit of truth around our vessel occurring on the day of Saturn, Saturday—the only planet orbited by rings. This is our crowning glory of truth, where we accept we *are* the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of truth, the Great Bodhi, and the Mother God. “IAM THE TRUE VINE” is the full resurrection of our spirit into the Son/Sun occurring on the day of the Sun, Sunday. Here we resurrect the Body of Christ, the Son, where we accept we *are* the fruit-bearing Vine of Christ. Let us beloveds spend 10 minutes every day in quiet repose, drawing in gently on the in-breath, and silently affirming on *every* breath the IAM decree for that special day—for in this way we bring in the full power of the Word of Christ. And let this be followed by your meditation with God and use this time to reflect on the import of the statement for the day. What you may not realize my beloveds is the power of these IAM decrees WILL activate within your causal bodies and quickly in time bear the greatest of fruit—the Spirit of Christ—within your mind, your soul-body and your spirit. For Brethren “we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, ARE being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as by the Spirit of the Lord.” [2 Corinthians 3:18] These are the seeds of the Mind of Christ, which when planted each day in the field of our mind—*shall* grow abundantly into the Spirit of Christ—and ready us all for the Great Harvest.

186. Christ Mind: Believing in the Word of Christ (Entering the living water through the Sheep Gate)

"Now there is in Jerusalem by the Sheep Gate a pool, which is called in Hebrew, Bethesda, having five porches ... For an angel went down into the pool at a certain time and stirred up the water; then whoever stepped in first, after the stirring of the water, became whole of whatever disease he possessed at the time. Now a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years. Jesus saw him lying there, and knowing that it had already been a long time, said to him, **"Will you to become whole?"** The sick man answered Him, "Sir, I have no man; that when the water has been stirred up, he may put me into the pool: and whenever I am going, another goes down before me." Jesus said to him, **"Rise, take up your bed, and walk."** And immediately the man became whole, and took up his bed, and walked. ... After this Jesus found him in the temple, and said to him, **"Behold, you have become whole. Sin no more, lest a worse thing happen to you."** The man departed and told the Jews that it was Jesus which had made him whole. On account of this, the Jews persecuted Jesus, because He did this on the Sabbath. But Jesus answered them, **"My Father works until now, and I am working."** Therefore, on account of this, the Jews sought all the more to kill Him; because not only did He break the Sabbath, but also called God His own Father: making Himself equal with God. Then Jesus answered and said to them, **"Truly, truly I say unto you, the Son can do nothing of Himself: lest it be something He sees the Father do; for whatever He does, the Son does this also in like manner. For the Father loves the Son, and shows Him all things that He Himself does; and greater works than these He will show Him, that you may marvel. For just as the Father raises the dead, and restores to life; so also the Son restores to life whom He wills. Nor indeed does the Father judge anyone, but has committed all judgment to the Son: that all may honor the Son, just as they honor the Father. He that honors not the Son; honors not the Father which sent Him. Truly, truly I say unto you, he that hears My word and believes in Him which sent Me, has eternal life; and comes not into condemnation, but has passed from death into life. Truly, truly I say unto you, the hour is coming, and now is, when the dead will hear the voice of the Son of God; and those hearing shall live. For as the Father has life in Himself, so also has He conferred upon the Son to have life in Himself; and has given Him authority to execute judgment, because He is the Son of Man. Marvel not at this; for the hour is coming in which all those in tombs shall hear His voice, and come forth—those which have done good, to the resurrection of life; and those which have done evil, to the resurrection of condemnation. I of Myself can do nothing: as I hear, I judge; and My judgment is just; for I seek not Mine own will, but the will of Him which sent Me. If I bear witness of Myself, My witness is not true. There is another that bears witness of Me, and I know that the witness which He testifies of Me is true. You sent unto John, and he bore witness to the truth. But I receive testimony not from man; but I say these things that you might be saved. He was a burning and shining lamp, and you were willing for a time to rejoice in his light. But I have a greater witness than John: for the works which the Father has given Me to complete; the same works that I do, bear witness of Me, that the Father has sent Me. And the Father which sent Me, Himself bears witness of Me. Neither have you heard His voice at any time, nor have you seen His form. And nor have you His word abiding in you: because whom He sent, Him you do not believe. You search the Scriptures; for in them you think you have eternal life: but these are those which testify of Me. And you are not willing to come to Me, that you may have life. I receive honor not from men: but I know you; that you have not the love of God in you. I have come in My Father's name, and you receive Me not; if another comes in his own name, him you will receive. How can you believe, receiving honor from one another—and the honor that is from God alone, you do not seek? Think not that I will accuse you to the Father; there is one who accuses you—Moses, in whom you trust. For if you believed Moses, you would have believed Me; for he wrote of Me. But if you do not believe his writings, how will you believe My words?"** [John 5:2]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by believing in the Word of Christ, which is the Way and the truth leading to the living water of eternal life—for just as the man with the infirmity who took up his bed and walked, believed in the Word of Christ—so too will *every* man have to believe in the Word of Christ. For beloveds the Word of Christ *is* the expression of the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of truth—giving life to every part of Creation, made manifest *through* the Son, who can do nothing of Himself. And this is why the Spirit of truth bears witness to the Son through His works, which *are* a perfect expression and reflection of the Spirit of truth—"For there are three that bear witness in heaven: the Father, the Word,

and the Holy Spirit; and these three are one.” [1 John 5:7] “And it is the Spirit who bears witness, because the Spirit is truth.” [1 John 5:6] Dear ones, only by entering the Sheep Gate of the Word of Christ, by the extinguishment of our personal self, will we enter the kingdom of God and receive the living water of eternal life; for Jesus says: “I am the door of the sheep.” [John 10:7] and “if anyone enters by Me, he will be saved, and will go in and out and find pasture.” [John 10: 9] But we will not find the living water of eternal life through Scripture alone, for “the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life.” [2 Corinthians 3:6] Only in our believing in the Word of Christ, and its supporting mechanism, the Spirit of truth, will we *become* a perfect expression and reflection of the Word of our Father—and have His Word in us. For the Word (the Absolute Truth of the Father) is originally of the Father, given to the Holy Spirit, which is God the Mother, the Spirit of truth, who gives it to the Son. Here we must rely on the Word through the vehicle of the Son to *join* with the Son, to then join with the Father; for the Word of Christ—imparted to each of us through the Spirit of truth—is the gateway to eternal life in the Father; for “the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all things that I have said to you.” [John 14:26] For like a baby suckling on its mother’s tit, so too is the Son forever receiving the milk of the Spirit of truth of God the Mother. “And I will pray the Father, and He will give you another Helper, that He may abide with you forever—the Spirit of truth.” [John 14:16] Here beloveds the message of Jesus is clear—the Spirit of truth is the MESSENGER OF THE WORD OF CHRIST AND IT REIGNS SUPREME—for it *is* the “link” between the Father and the Son. And this is why Jesus says, “*Assuredly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself.*” [John 5:19] How many so-called followers of Christ worship *only* the Son, and bypass the missing link, the Spirit of truth! And as they miss the link, they miss the connection to the Son and the Father. And this is why in Buddhism the Spirit of truth reigns supreme, and less focus is given to the Son and the Father. Let it be clear for all to hear—the lost sheep will *not* enter the Sheep Gate of Christ unless they worship the Spirit of truth as their GUIDING ROD. Stop your meandering, o guideless ones, and follow the straight course to Christ through the Holy Spirit—for unless we do, and place our mouth firmly on the tit, we will have nothing to grow the ‘babe in Christ’ and will go around in circles and be lost in a maze. Sickness is a sign we are not believing in the Word of Christ. It is a sign we are unwilling to be led by the Word of Christ, through the Spirit of truth, the Holy Spirit.

187. Christ Mind: Gathering up all fragments of the Body of Christ

“Then Jesus lifted up His eyes, and seeing a great multitude coming toward Him, He said to Philip, **“From where shall we buy bread, that these may eat?”** But this He said testing him, for He knew what He was about to do. ... One of His disciples said to Him—Andrew, Simon Peter’s brother, “A little boy is here which has five barley loaves and two small fish; but what are these among so many?” Jesus said, **“Make the people sit down.”** ... Then Jesus took the loaves, and having given thanks, He distributed to those sitting down; and likewise of the fish, as much as they desired. And when they were filled, He said to His disciples, **“Gather together the remaining fragments; so that nothing whatsoever is lost.”** Therefore they gathered together; and filled twelve baskets from the fragments of the five barley loaves, which were left over by those having eaten.” [John 6:5]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by gathering up all remaining fragments of the Body of Christ—for “the bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? For we, *though* many, are one bread *and* one

body; for we all partake of that one bread.” [1 Corinthians 10:16] Here beloveds we *are* the Good Shepherd, giving our life over three days and nights in the heart of the earth to save the life of all our fellow Brethren—so that no part of the Body of Christ remains lost; “for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish (to save the life of *all* his Brethren), so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.” [Matthew 12:40]. Here we gather the fragments of the 12 tribes of Israel, where it is written “one hundred and forty-four thousand of all the (twelve) tribes of the children *were* sealed.” [Revelation 6:4]. These are the pure saints of the latter days, “who were not defiled with women, for they are virgins (reborn). These are the ones who follow the Lamb wherever He goes. These were *redeemed* from among men, being firstfruits to God and to the Lamb. And in their mouth was found no deceit, for they are without fault before the throne of God.” [Revelation 14:4] These are the saints of the latter days who *are* “the servants of our God” [Revelation 7:4], who patiently gather the fragments of the Body of Christ; for after these 144,000 *were* sealed, “I looked, and behold, a great multitude which no one could number, of all nations, tribes, people, and tongues, standing before the throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, with palm branches in their hands.” [Revelation 7:9]—for Jesus says: “other sheep I have which are not of this fold (of 144,000); them *also* I must bring, and they will hear My voice; and there will be one flock *and* one shepherd.” [John 10:15] Yet beloveds know that if we are not gathering the flock we are scattering it—for “He who is not with Me is against Me, and he who does not gather with Me scatters abroad.” [Matthew 12:30] Sickness is a sign we are *scattering* the Flock. It is a sign we are not gathering up all remaining fragments *of* the Body of Christ.

188. Christ Mind: Eating the bread of the Body of Christ and drinking the blood of the Spirit of Christ

“... when the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, nor His disciples, they entered into boats and came to Capernaum, seeking Jesus. And having found Him on the other side of the sea, they said to Him, ‘Rabbi, when did You come here?’ Jesus answered them and said, **‘Truly, truly I say unto you, you seek Me, not because you saw signs, but because you ate the loaves and were filled. Labor not for the food which perishes, but for the food which endures unto everlasting life, which the Son of Man will give to you; for upon Him, God the Father has set His seal.’** Then they said to Him, ‘What must we do, that we may do the works of God?’ Jesus answered and said to them, **‘This is the work of God: that you believe in the One He has sent.’** Therefore they said to Him, ‘Then what sign will You do; that we might see and believe You? What is Your work? Our fathers ate the manna in the desert; as it is written, ‘He gave them bread from heaven to eat.’”

Jesus said to them, **‘Truly, truly I say unto you, Moses did not give you the bread from heaven; but My Father gives you the true bread from heaven: for the bread of God is He which comes down from heaven and gives life to the world.’** Then they said to Him, ‘Lord, give us this bread always!’ Jesus said to them, **‘I am the bread of life. He that comes to Me shall never hunger; and he that believes in Me shall never, at any time, thirst. But I say to you, that even you have seen Me, and you believe not. All that the Father gives Me, will come to Me; and he that comes to Me, I shall never cast out. For I came down from heaven, not to do Mine own will; but the will of Him that sent Me. And this is the will of Him that sent Me: that all He has given Me, I should lose none of it; but should raise it up at the last day. For this is the will of My Father; that everyone which beholds the Son, and believes in Him, should have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.’** Then the Jews murmured about Him, because He said, **‘I am the bread which came down from heaven.’** And they said, ‘Is this not Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? How is it that now He says, ‘From heaven I have come down’?’ Jesus answered and said to them, **‘Murmur not among yourselves. No one can come to Me—unless the Father, which has sent Me, draws him: and I will raise him up at the last day. It is written in the prophets, ‘And they shall all be instructed by God.’ Everyone that has heard from the Father, and has learned, comes to**

Me. Not that anyone has seen the Father; except He which is from God: He has seen the Father. Truly, truly I say unto you, he that believes has everlasting life. I am the bread of life. Your fathers ate the manna in the desert, and are dead. This is the bread which comes down from heaven; that anyone may eat of it, and not die. I am the bread which is living, which came down from heaven: if anyone eats of this bread, he shall live forever; and the bread that I will give is also My flesh for the life of the world." Then the Jews quarreled among themselves, saying, "How can He give us His flesh to eat?" Then Jesus said to them, **"Truly, truly I say unto you, except you eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink His blood, you have no life in you. Whoever eats My flesh and drinks My blood has eternal life: and I will raise him up at the last day. For My flesh truly is food, and My blood truly is drink. He that eats My flesh and drinks My blood abides in Me, and I in him. As the living Father has sent Me, and I live on account of the Father; likewise he that feeds on Me, he will also live on account of Me. This is the bread which came down from heaven; not as your fathers ate, and are dead. He that eats this bread shall live forever."** [John 6:24]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by only ever eating the bread of the Body of Christ and drinking the blood of the Spirit of Christ—for beloveds, Jesus *is* every part of the Body of Christ, which the Father has given Him—and it *is* "the will of the Father who sent Me, that of all He has given Me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up at the last day." [John 6:39] And as a day is an incalculable aeon of time, and there is more than one day, but three; "for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish (to save the life of *all* his Brethren), so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth." [Matthew 12:40]. And those who accept they *are* the Body of Christ, and eat of the bread of the Body of Christ—by drinking of the blood of the Spirit of Christ—they will live forever. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to drink of the blood of the Spirit of Christ and thus eat *only* of the bread of the Body of Christ.

189. Christ Mind: Understanding discipleship with Jesus Christ must be granted first by our Father in heaven

"Therefore many of His disciples listening said, "This is a hard saying; who is able to hear it?" And Jesus knowing in Himself that His disciples murmured about this, said to them, **"Does this offend you? And if you should see the Son of Man ascend where He was before? It is the Spirit which gives life; the flesh profits nothing: the words that I speak to you are spirit, and are life. But there are some of you that do not believe."** For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were that did not believe, and he who would betray Him. And He said, **"Because of this, I have said to you that no one can come to Me unless it has been granted to him of the Father."** After this, many of His disciples went back, and no longer walked with Him. Then Jesus said to the twelve, **"Will you also go away?"** Simon Peter answered Him, "Lord, to whom shall we go? You have the words of eternal life. Also we have come to believe and to know that You are the Holy One of God." Jesus answered them, **"Did I not choose the twelve of you; and one of you is a devil?"** But He spoke of Judas, of Simon Iscariot, for he was about to betray Him; one of the twelve." [John 6:60]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by understanding the path of discipleship with Jesus Christ must be granted first by our Father in heaven—for while it is true many walk with Jesus and profess to know Him 'outwardly', attending church congregations and the like, in their heart they do not *seek* the Spirit of Christ, nor do they seek to be *led* by the Spirit of truth. Beloveds, only our Father can see into our hearts and determine our readiness for discipleship—for the vast majority who attend and lead church gatherings are unwilling to serve *only* God—and live their life according to the flesh, worshipping also mammon; for beloveds understand that "no one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon." [Matthew 6:24] Let it be known *any* individual who is granted permission to be a disciple of Jesus Christ 'WILL' receive an inner sign

from the Host of our heavenly Father and if we have not received such a sign, it simply means we have not committed our life *entirely* to worshipping only God. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to worship and serve only God. It is a sign we are still living our life according to the flesh, and thereby worshipping mammon.

Further commentary: Beloved Brethren, let it not be for me to determine in what manner the heavenly Father will reveal a sign to His chosen disciples—for to each one that sign will be according to his own need. It may initially be in the form of a finger calling you forth that you know in your heart IS from the Father—and at some stage you certainly will have some inner contact with Jesus Christ Himself.

190. Christ Mind: Discerning our heavenly Father's doctrine given through the Prophets of the past and present day

"And after this Jesus walked in Galilee; for He did not want to walk in Judea, because the Jews sought to kill Him. Now the Jewish Feast of Tabernacles was at hand. Then His brothers said to Him, "Depart from here and go into Judea, that Your disciples may also behold the works that You do; for no one does anything in secret, while he desires to be speaking freely. If You do these things, show Yourself to the world." ... Then Jesus said to them, **"My time is not yet come, but your time is always ready. The world cannot hate you, but it hates Me because I testify of it that its works are evil. You go up to the feast; I am not going up to this feast, for My time is not yet fulfilled."** And having said this to them, He remained in Galilee. But when His brothers had gone up to the feast, then He went up also; not openly, but as in secret. ... And now in the midst of the feast, Jesus went up into the temple and taught. Then the Jews marvelled, saying, "How does He know scripture, not having learned?" And Jesus answered them and said, **"My doctrine is not Mine, but His that sent Me. If anyone desires to do His will, he shall know of the doctrine: whether it is of God, or I speak from Myself. He that speaks from himself, seeks his own glory; but he that seeks glory of Him that sent him: he is true, and in him is no unrighteousness. Has not Moses given you the law, yet none of you does the law? Why do you seek to kill Me?"** The people answered, "You have a demon. Who is seeking to kill You?" Jesus answered and said to them, **"I did one work, and you all marvel. For this cause, Moses has given you circumcision—not that it is of Moses, but of the fathers—and on the Sabbath you circumcise a man. If on the Sabbath a man receives circumcision, so that the law of Moses should not be broken; are you angry with Me because I made a man entirely whole on the Sabbath? Judge not according to appearance; but judge the righteous judgment."** Then some of those of Jerusalem said, "Is this not He whom they seek to kill? But behold, He speaks boldly, and they say nothing to Him—not ever! Indeed, have the rulers come to know that this is the Christ? But this One we know from where He is: but the Christ, whenever He may come; no one knows from where He is." Then Jesus cried out in the temple as He taught, and said, **"But Me you know, and you know from where I am; and I have not come of Myself, but He who is true has sent Me, whom you know not. I know Him—because from Him I am, and He sent Me."** Then they sought to take Him; but no one laid a hand on Him, because His hour had not yet come. And many of the people believed in Him, and said, "When the Christ comes, will He do more signs than He has done?" The Pharisees heard the people murmuring this about Him; and the chief priests and Pharisees sent officers, that they might take Him. And Jesus said, **"A little while yet I am with you; then I go to Him who sent Me. You shall seek Me, and shall not find; and where I am you cannot come."** ... On the last day—the great of the feast—Jesus stood and cried out, saying, **"If anyone thirsts, let him come to Me and drink. He that believes in Me, as the Scripture has said, out of his heart shall flow rivers of living water."** But this He spoke concerning the Spirit, whom those believing in Him were about to receive; for the Spirit (of Christ) was not yet, because Jesus was not yet glorified." [John 7:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by discerning our heavenly Father's doctrine given through the Prophets of the past and present day; for think not beloveds our Father hides from the world and has spoken only through Jesus Christ and Moses and a select other few—which IS the belief of many so-called followers of Christ today—for you deny the Word of God: *"And it shall come to pass in the last days, says God, that I will pour out of My Spirit on all flesh; your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your young men shall see visions, your*

old men shall dream dreams. And on My menservants and on my maidservants I will pour out My Spirit in those days; and they shall prophesy." [Acts 2:17] "And so we HAVE the prophetic word confirmed, which you do well to heed as a light that shines in a dark place, until the day dawns and the MORNING STAR rises in your hearts; knowing this first, that no prophecy of Scripture is of any private interpretation, for prophecy never came by the will of man, but holy men of God spoke *as they were* moved by the Holy Spirit." [2 Peter 1:19] Beloveds, the morning star IS the rising of the Son of Man within our heart—and until such time as we receive it, we must heed the light of the Prophets; for Jesus instructs us: "He who overcomes, and keeps My works until the end, to him I will give power over the nations ... and I will give him the morning star." [Revelation 2:26] For "He who rules over man *must be* just, ruling in the fear of God. And *he shall be* like the light of the morning when the sun rises, a morning without clouds, like the tender grass *springing* out of the earth, by clear shining after rain." [2 Samuel 23:4] Here beloveds we are like the living water of God's love flowing through the wilderness of the valley of death. Our heart overflowing with the sacred water as we enter the River of Life. Connected always to the Spirit of truth—it is our will to *always* do our Father's will. And as we see His truth wherever we go, those who have entered the River of Life we recognize at once—for they are of the same Spring of living water. How can we not know the Source of this water that has brought us to life and see it in every Word? Here the prophets of the past and present are perfectly clear—for we are of the One heart, the One River, the One eternal Source of Life. In the secretarial pool of life we recognize our Father's signature on *every* memo; for it is not the hand of the scribe we see, but the Word of eternal Life. What is the scribe, the prophet, to us?—when through him, our Father's Word is perfectly clear, like the clearest of waters. Yet we never fail to honor the scribe, the prophet, for the role he has played in bringing others into the River of Life. Yet woe to the prophet who has come NOT in the name of the LORD—who unintentionally or intentionally disempowers his neighbor—by making him *not* a prophet of himself to his own Father, but to rely instead on false hopes. Thus says the LORD ... "Do not listen to the words of the prophets who prophesy to you (in this way). They make you worthless; they speak a vision of their own heart, not from the mouth of the LORD. They continually say to those who despise Me, 'The LORD has said, *"You shall have peace"*'; and to everyone who walks according to the dictates of his own heart, they say, '*No evil shall come upon you.*' ... I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran. I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied. But if they had stood in My counsel, and had caused My people to hear My words, then they would have turned them from their evil way ... Therefore, behold, I *am* against the prophets," says the LORD, "who steal My words every one from his neighbor. I *am* against the prophets," says the LORD, "who use their tongues and say, 'He says.' Behold, I *am* against those who prophesy false dreams," says the LORD, "and tell them, and cause My people to err by their lies and by their recklessness. Yet I did not send them or command them; therefore they shall not profit this people at all." [Jeremiah 23:16] Beloveds, there *are* "false prophets among the people, even as there will be false teachers among you, who will secretly bring in destructive heresies ... and many will follow their destructive ways, because of whom the Way of truth will be blasphemed." [2 Peter 2:1] Thus beloveds we must use our 'TUNING FORK', and allow the Spirit of truth to decipher the good from the evil, the false from the true—for this *is* our Christ discernment. Let us not be like many so-call-

ed followers of Christ and throw all prophets into the garbage because they cannot trust themselves to “discern” the good from the evil, the false from the true—who panic like frightened sheep. Know this forms *part* of our discipleship in sharpening our Christ discernment to inherit the Spirit of truth. What *will* we say to our Lord who asks, “And what of the prophet I sent you in My name, did you take heed?” And we answer, “I threw him into the garbage because I was told all prophets cannot be trusted.” And the Lord WILL say, “This IS evidence against you that you did not follow the Spirit of truth.” Thus these ones cannot go where the saints of the latter days go—into the River of Life. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to discern, *using the Spirit of truth*, the Prophets of the past and present day.

191. A Vision: The panicked sheep and the black heifers

“To my friends, know before the passage above was composed, the night before I was given a vision, which only made sense upon completion of the verse. And in entering the dream state upon the closing of my eyes I was taken to the Governor-General’s mansion of the city of Sydney, overlooking the harbor. Behold, as I stepped up to a high hill on the estate I saw before me a great fence between the mansion and the grassy foreshore that extended for many miles. And there I came across a battalion of soldiers shooting, as though they were in a war, at a great number of things I could not see trying to get through the fence. Then as I approached them and joined them at the fence, I saw a startled white sheep whose throat had been cut in its panicked attempt in trying to come over the fence. And one of the soldiers said to me, “It is good we have one of these. Now we can determine why they cut their throat trying to come over the fence.” Then I looked over the fence, and behold I saw a great number of black heifer (cows) lying on the ground that had been slaughtered with long hair that made them appear wild and woolley. Then the soldier, who seemed to be in command, took me to one side privately and reticently said to me, “these black heifers *must* be culled to protect the herd of the flock.” He appeared aggrieved that it must be done.” [Maitreya Christos]

A commentary on the above vision revealed: Beloveds, this vision reveals the two types of souls who come to their end swiftly—those who panic, and in their frightened state are completely unwilling to be led by the Spirit of truth, and those who are wild and black of heart, who being heifers, bear no offspring spiritually. Those so-called followers of Christ who panic and are completely shut off to hearing anything of the Spirit of truth, I have spoken to a good number first hand—and these are the ones who come out fighting against the Spirit of truth when it is spoken to their heart. As these so-called “spiritual souls”, struck with the terror of fear, speak out against the Word of a chosen Prophet of the Spirit of truth, they unwittingly blaspheme against the Holy Spirit, and it is *this* which brings about their destruction; for “anyone who speaks a word against the Son of Man, it will be forgiven him; but whoever speaks against the Holy Spirit, it will not be forgiven him, either in this age or in the *age* to come.” [Matthew 12:32] Brethren, I *can* attest that their hearts are so hardened and at enmity with the Spirit of truth, you would almost think you are speaking to the devil himself—and it is these ones who cut their own throat attempting to take heaven by force—not through the route of the holy Spirit, but through the *unholy* spirit. Filled with the spirit of pride, they believe because they have confessed Jesus’ name and read the Scriptures and attend church gatherings, they *MUST* be given entry to the kingdom of heaven ... yet if you could only see their hearts! Similar in darkness to the black heifer soul who is in total enmity with God and *has* no desire to enter heavens gate, both are controlled by the spirit of Antichrist. Here we are given insight by the Holy Spirit these black heifer souls are culled by God to protect the herd of the Flock, who would, if their numbers were allowed to grow, end up destroying the entire Flock. Thus we stand with our Father’s soldiers, aggrieved and reticent, but *knowing* what must be done.

192. Christ Mind: Holding compassion, not condemnation

"And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto Him a woman caught in adultery; and having set her in the midst, they said to Him, "Teacher, this woman was caught in the very act, committing adultery. Now in the law, Moses commanded us that such be stoned. Therefore, what say You?" And this they said, testing Him; that they might have something to accuse Him. But Jesus, having stooped down, wrote on the ground with a finger. And as they persisted asking Him, He raised Himself up and said to them, **"He among you without sin, let him cast a stone at her first."** And again, having stooped down, He wrote on the ground. Then having heard, and convicted by their conscience; they went out one by one, beginning from the eldest to the last. And He was left alone; and the woman was in the midst. And Jesus, having raised Himself up and seeing no one but the woman, said to her, **"Woman, where are they that accuse you? Has no one condemned you?"** And she said, "No one, Lord." And Jesus said to her, **"Neither do I condemn you; go and sin no more."** [John 8:3]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by never condemning another who has sinned—"for the Son of Man did not come to destroy men's lives but to save *them*." [Luke 9:56] "Therefore be merciful, just as your Father also is merciful. Judge not, and you shall not be judged. Condemn not, and you shall not be condemned. Forgive, and you will be forgiven." [Luke 6:36] Beloved Brethren, our Father wants us to LEARN the Way of love and compassion, which *is* the Way of loving every part of the Body of Christ, which *is* the Spirit of Christ. Where shall we stand on the Day of Judgment—with Christ in love and compassion, or with the Antichrist in hate and condemnation? For whatever we hold in our heart on the Day of Judgment toward the Body of Christ, *it will automatically be applied to us*. For this *is* the Law and the Prophets; that whatever we do unto another, it *will* be done unto us. [Matthew 7:12] Thus our *key* to salvation is to follow our Father's two great commandments, which are—"You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind.' ... And the second is like it: 'You shall love your neighbor as yourself.'" [Matthew 22:37] Thus beloveds, let us do whatever we can to rid the scurvy of condemnation—for while we have hate in our hearts we *are* locked in prison. Therefore "agree with your adversary quickly, while you are on the way with him, lest your adversary deliver you to the judge, the judge hand you over to the officer, and you be thrown in prison. Assuredly, I say to you, you will by no means get out of there till you have paid the last penny." [Matthew 5:25] Sickness is a sign we are 'condemning' our Brethren. It is a sign we are unwilling to forgive our Brethren, and replace all hate in our heart with love.

193. Christ Mind: Understanding God *is*
the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit

"Then Jesus again spoke to them, saying, **"I am the light of the world. He that follows Me shall never walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life."** Therefore the Pharisees said to Him, "You bear witness of Yourself; Your witness is not true." Jesus answered and said to them, **"And if I bear witness of Myself, My witness is true; for I know from where I came and where I go: but you do not know from where I came and where I go. You judge according to the flesh; I judge no man. And yet if I judge, My judgment is true: because I am not alone—but I and the One having sent Me. And moreover in your law it is written, that the testimony of two men is true. I am One that bears witness of Myself; and the Father that sent Me bears witness of Me."** Then they said to Him, "Where is Your Father?" Jesus answered, **"Neither Me you know, nor My Father. If you had known Me, you would have known My Father also."** ... Then again He said to them, **"I go away, and you will seek Me; and in your sins you will die: where I go you cannot come."** Then the Jews said, "Will He kill Himself, because He says, 'Where I go you cannot come'?" And He said to them, **"You are from below, I am from above; you are of this world, I am not of this world. Therefore I said to you, that in your sins you will die—for if you believe not that I AM (the Father), you will die in your sins."** Then they said to Him, "Who are You?" Jesus said to them, **"And what have I said to you from the beginning? I have many things**

to say and to judge of you: but He that has sent Me is true; and what I have heard from Him, these things I say to the world." They understood not that He spoke to them of the Father. Then Jesus said to them, "When you have lifted up the Son of Man, then you will know that I AM (the Father); and I do nothing of Myself: but as the Father instructs Me; these things I speak. And He that sent Me is with Me: He has not left Me alone—because I do that which pleases Him always." As He spoke these things, many believed in Him. Then Jesus said to those Jews believing Him, "If you abide in My word, you are truly My disciples. And you shall know the truth; and the truth shall set you free." They answered Him, "We are Abraham's Seed; and to no one have we ever been in bondage. How is that You say, 'You shall become free'?" Jesus answered them, "Truly, truly I say unto you, whosoever commits sin is a slave of sin. And a slave abides not in the house unto the age—but the Son abides forever: therefore if the Son shall set you free, truly you shall be free. I know that you are Abraham's seed: but you seek to kill Me, as My word has no place in you. That which I have seen in the presence of the Father, I speak; and accordingly, that which you have seen in the presence of your father, you do." They answered and said to Him, "Abraham is our father." Jesus said to them, "If you were Abraham's children, you would do the works of Abraham. But now you seek to kill Me; a Man which has spoken to you the truth, which I heard in the presence of God: this Abraham did not. You do the works of your father." Then they said to Him, "We were not born of whoredom; we have one Father—God." Jesus said to them, "If God were your Father, you would love Me, for I came forth from God and am here; nor indeed have I come of Myself, but He has sent Me. Why do you not understand My speech? Because you are not able to hear My word. You are of your father the devil; and the desires of your father you desire to do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and stands not in truth, because in him there is no truth. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own; for he is a liar, and the father of it. But because I speak the truth—Me you do not believe. Which of you convicts Me of sin? If I speak the truth, why do you not believe Me? He that is of God, hears the word of God; for this reason you hear not, for you are not of God." The Jews answered and said to Him, "Say we not rightly that You are a Samaritan and have a demon?" Jesus answered, "I have no demon; but I honor My Father, and you dishonor Me. And I seek not Mine own glory: there is One that seeks and judges. Truly, truly I say unto you, if anyone keeps My word, unto the age he shall never see death." Then the Jews said to Him, "Now we know that You have a demon! Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and You say, 'If anyone keeps My word, unto the age he shall never see death.' Are you greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? And the prophets are dead: whom do You make Yourself out to be?" Jesus answered, "If I honor Myself, My honor is nothing. It is My Father that honors Me, of whom you say that, 'He is our God'. Yet you have not known Him; but I know Him. And if I say that I know Him not, I shall be like you, a liar—but I know Him, and I keep His word. Your father Abraham rejoiced that he might see My day; and he saw, and was glad." Then the Jews said to Him, "You are not yet fifty years, and have You seen Abraham?" Jesus said to them, "Truly, truly I say unto you, before Abraham was, I AM." [John 8:12]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by understanding the aspects of God in Creation, which are temporarily *divided* in Creation as—the Father, the Creator; the Son, the Creation; and the Holy Spirit which gives life to all Creation. Therefore in God we have four aspects: the unmanifest God *beyond* Creation and the three manifest aspects *of* Creation—the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit—which while *appearing* as three, are in fact three sides of the One Triangular God. Beloveds, IAM is the sacred sound vibration of the Son, an extension of the great AUM of the Creator—which spoke to Moses, "I AM WHO I AM." And He said, "Thus you shall say to the children of Israel, 'IAM has sent me to you.'" [Exodus 3:14] And as the Son knows He is one side of the triangle, He also knows He is *all three sides of the triangle*—existing in perfect unison with the three sides of God. Thus the Son can rightly proclaim, "I am the Son, but I am also the Father, and I am also the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of truth." And this is why Jesus spoke—"I am the way, the truth, and the life." [John 14:6] and "I and My Father are one." [John 10:30] For the morning star *was* born in Jesus, the realization He IS the Son, who proclaimed—"I am the Root and the Offspring of David, the Bright and Morning Star." [Revelation 22:16] Beloveds, it is He who now invites us all to see *ourselves* as the Son of God and receive the morning star so we shall be free. For Jesus says to us all: "And he who overcomes, and keeps My works until the end, to him I will

give power over the nations—*‘He shall rule them with a rod of iron; they shall be dashed to pieces like the potter’s vessels’*—as I also have received from My Father; and I will give him the morning star.” [Revelation 2:26] Beloveds, think not Jesus came to keep us separate from the SON! ... He came to SWALLOW US UP! ... INTO THE SON. But we must be willing to be swallowed up so we can know the Father *as* the Son; and thus go *with* the Son *to* the Father. Do we truly believe the light of God, the very essence of God’s being, *can* be divided? Think again my beloveds, THE LIGHT OF GOD CANNOT BE DIVIDED. Only in our delusional state of separation do we imagine the light in us is divided. Let us not forget that “all things were made through Him, and without Him nothing was made that was made. In Him was life, and the life was the light of men.” [John 1:3] This light IS the essence of our being, and *is* the essence of God, and without it we would cease to exist. *O ye of little faith!* Ye who diminishes himself in the eyes of God, for the sake of so-called reverence to God, who believes he blasphemes if he makes himself equal with God. Beloveds “is it not written in your law, *‘I said, “You are gods”’*”? [John 10:34] Spit out your notion of separation from God, your unholy belief the Body of Christ is divided, and come join Us in UNITY with GOD; for we *are* the One indivisible Body of Christ—the Great Triune God of Creation—but we will never know ourself *as* the Father, until we know ourself *as* the Son. Sickness is a sign we do not see the Unity-of-Creation. It is a sign we are unwilling to accept we *are* the light of the world—‘undivided’ in *every part* of Creation through the Son.

194. Christ Mind: Understanding we *must* become blind to see

“And passing by, He saw a man blind from birth. And His disciples asked Him, saying, “Rabbi, who sinned; this man or his parents, that he was born blind?” Jesus answered, **“Neither this man sinned, nor his parents; but that the works of God should become clearly seen in him. I must do the works of Him that sent Me while it is day; night is coming when no one can work. As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world.”** Having said this, He spat on the ground and made clay of the saliva; and anointed his eyes with the clay. And He said to him, **“Go, wash in the pool of Siloam”** (which is translated, Sent). Therefore he went and washed, and came seeing. ... They brought him to the Pharisees, who was once blind ... Then they said to him, “What did He do to you? How did He open your eyes?” He answered them, “I told you already, and you did not listen. Why, do you want to hear it again? Do you also wish to become His disciples?” And they reviled him and said, “You are that One’s disciple; but we are disciples of Moses. We know that God spoke to Moses; but this One, we do not know from where He is.” The man answered and said to them, “Indeed, in this it is astonishing that you do not know from where He is—yet He has opened my eyes! ... If this Man were not from God, He could do nothing.” They answered and said to him, “You were born completely in sin; and are you teaching us?” And they cast him out. Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and having found him, said, **“Do you believe in the Son of Man?”** He answered and said, “And who is He, Lord, that I might believe in Him?” Jesus said to him, **“You have both seen Him, and He that speaks with you is He.”** And he said, “Lord, I believe!” And he worshipped Him. And Jesus said, **“For judgment I came into this world; that those not seeing may see, and those seeing may become blind.”** Those Pharisees that were with Him heard this, and said to Him, “Are we blind also?” Jesus said to them, **“If you were blind, you would have no sin: but now you say, ‘We see’; your sin remains.”** [John 9:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by understanding in order to *see* with the Sight of Christ, we must first become blind and be willing to let go of all preconceived notions of God and the Son. Beloveds, how *else* can we be a pure empty vessel for the Spirit of truth to fill the vessel of our mind if we already think we know it all? Here we are really saying to the Spirit of truth, “I already *have* all the answers to God and Jesus—and because no further information is needed or warranted I certainly don’t need you!” And it is these ones who become the blind

leaders because they are not planted in the soil of our heavenly Father's *unfolding* Spirit of truth; for understand beloveds, "every plant which My heavenly Father has not planted will be uprooted. Let them alone. They are blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind leads the blind, both will fall into a ditch." [Matthew 15:13] How many so-called followers of Christ strut around like peacocks—with the many eyes of the devil on their tail feathers, proclaiming, "*I see!*" In their hearts they do not *want* the Spirit of truth interfering in their lives, nor do they wish to proclaim as a true disciple of Christ would proclaim: "*I of my own self know nothing.*" Blind to the Spirit of truth, they are consequently blind to the Son and to the Father—and cannot come to know themselves *as* the Son of the Father. Conditioned by blind leaders within their own church congregations; they shut out of the temple of their own minds, the 'unfolding' Spirit of truth. Unwilling to see themselves *as* the light, the holy Spirit, within all Creation—they remain in the darkness of sin. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to let go of our 'preconceived notions' of God and the Son. It is a sign we believe we *have* all the answers and don't need the Spirit of truth.

195. Christ Mind: Entering through the door of the Son

"Truly, truly I say unto you, he that enters not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbs up another way; he is a thief and a robber. But he that enters by the door is a shepherd of the sheep. To him the doorkeeper opens, and the sheep hear his voice; and by name he calls his own sheep, and leads them out. When he has brought forth all his own—he goes before them; and the sheep follow him, because they know his voice. Yet they will by no means follow another, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers."

Jesus spoke this parable to them, but they knew not what it was that He spoke to them. Then Jesus again said to them, **"Truly, truly I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. All that ever came before Me are thieves and robbers; but the sheep did not hear them. I am the door: if anyone enters in by Me, he will be saved; and shall go in and out and find pasture.**

The thief comes not except to steal, and to kill, and to destroy. I have come that they may have life; and they may have it more abundantly." [John 10:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by entering through the door of the Son to enter the kingdom of heaven—for this *is* the gateway to the kingdom of heaven, yet we must *become* the Son to be given passage, for only the *Son* can enter the kingdom of heaven. Beloveds, do we truly imagine rogue minds not fully immersed in the perfect reflection of the fold of the consciousness of Christ would *ever* be allowed into the kingdom of heaven? Know there *are* lesser levels of heaven, what many so-called followers of Christ *will* be given access to—but these are not the true kingdom of heaven. These lesser levels, ranging from heaven to hell are located within the gates of purgatory. Most so-called followers of Christ would be *relieved* to enter these lesser heavenly levels, for their only *true* goal is to avoid the pits of hell; yet their hearts and minds are not perfectly purified and they must reincarnate over and over again. What life is that to us Brethren, who seek perfect oneness with the Son and with the Father? Who are able to go in and out of the kingdom of heaven, and reincarnate to *save the life of all God's children*, and still find pasture of the perfect peace of God wherever they go. As we come into the Spirit of Christ and become the Morning Star, which *is* the rising of the Sun/Son within our hearts, we *become* the shepherds of God's Flock. And to each shepherd of the 144,000 saints of the latter days—he is allotted his *own* flock of sheep who hear his voice in the wilderness of the valley of the shadow of death. Beloveds, let us not be like the thieves and robbers of the past who have tried to take heaven by force without becoming the Son, who have stepped ahead of the Son—for they

seek to *steal* the kingdom from the Son, and to *kill* the children of God's Flock, and to *destroy* the mantle of heaven; for the Son says: "behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and dine with him, and he with Me. To him who overcomes I will grant to sit with Me on My throne." [Revelation 3:20] Here we shall see ourself *immerse* into the Son and the Son immerse into us in a spectacular embrace of perfect UNITY. And as we come-into-union with the Son of God—and dine together on the food of life—we sit together as the *One Son* on His appointed throne. Sickness is a sign we are seeking to take heaven by force—without entering through the door of the Son. It is a sign we are unwilling to 'come-into-union' with the *One Son* of God.

196. Christ Mind: Laying down our life for everyone
of God's Flock (The 144,000 good shepherds)

"I am the good shepherd. The good shepherd gives his life for the sheep: but the hireling, who is not the shepherd, whose sheep are not his own; sees the wolf coming and leaves the sheep and flees—and the wolf snatches and scatters them—because he is a hireling, and he does not care about the sheep. I am the good shepherd; and I know Mine own, and I am known by Mine own. As the Father knows Me, I also know the Father; and I lay down My life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they will hear My voice: and there will be one flock, one shepherd. It is on this account My Father loves Me, because I lay down My life; that I may receive it again. No one takes it from Me, but I lay it down of Myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to receive it again. This commandment I received from My Father." On account of these words, there was a division again among the Jews. [John 10:11]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by laying down our life for *everyone* of God's Flock ... and as everyone *is* a sheep of our Father's Flock, we give our life to save everyone; "for as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also *is* Christ." [1 Corinthians 12:12] And while it is so many of the members are *not* in the Mind and the Spirit of Christ—they *are* beloveds in the Body of Christ. And this is why Jesus says and we repeat often so we don't forget—"inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me." [Matthew 25:40] As the good shepherd, the Son of God, *has* made the Great Vow to save the life of *every* member of the Body of Christ over three incalculable aeons of time in the heart of the earth, we are called to make the same Great Vow in order to align our spirit with the Spirit of Christ; "for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish (to save the life of *all* his Brethren), so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth." [Matthew 12:40]. "Then I looked, and behold, a Lamb standing on Mount Zion, and with Him one hundred *and* forty-four thousand, having His Father's name written on their foreheads ... these are the ones who follow the Lamb wherever He goes. These were redeemed from among men, being *firstfruits* to God and to the Lamb." [Revelation 14:1] These are the 144,000 saints of the latter days—appointed as shepherds who come in the name of the Lord, as the One Shepherd of Christ. Through them, others will hear the voice of the Lord and be *led* back to the kingdom—"for the Lamb who is in the midst of the throne will shepherd them and lead them to living fountains of water. *And God will wipe away every tear from their eyes.*" [Revelation 7:17] Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to lay down our life for 'everyone' of God's Flock. It is a sign we are not tending *every* sheep and protecting God's flock as our own.

197. Christ Mind: Believing the works of the saints
of the latter days bear witness to the Son

"Then the Jews surrounded Him, and said to Him, 'How long will You keep our souls in doubt? If You are the Christ, tell us plainly.'" Jesus answered them, **"I told you, and you believe not. The works that I do in My Father's name; these bear witness of Me. But you believe not, because you are not of My sheep. My sheep hear My voice, and I know them, and they follow Me; and I give them eternal life, and unto the age they shall never perish; and neither shall anyone snatch them out of My hand. My Father, which has given them to Me, is greater than all; and no one is able to snatch them out of the Father's hand. I and the Father are one."** Then the Jews took up stones again that they might stone Him. Jesus answered them, **"Many good works I have shown you from the Father: for which of these works do you stone Me?"** The Jews answered Him saying, "For a good work we do not stone You, but for blasphemy; and because You, being a man, make Yourself God." Jesus answered them, **"Is it not written in your law, 'I said, 'You are gods'? If he called them gods, to whom the word of God came, and the Scripture cannot be broken; do you say of Him whom the Father sanctified and sent into the world that, 'You blaspheme,' because I said, 'I am the Son of God'? If the works of My Father I do not, believe Me not; but if I do, even if you believe Me not, believe the works: that you might come to know and to believe that the Father is in Me, and I in the Father."** [John 10:24]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by believing the works of the saints of the latter days—that are done in our Father's name—bear *witness* to the Son; for of these saints "Jesus spoke these words, lifted up His eyes to heaven, and said: "Father, the hour has come. Glorify Your Son, that Your Son may also glorify You, as you have given Him authority over all flesh, that He should give eternal life to as many as You have given him. And this is eternal life, that they may know You—the one *true* God—and Jesus Christ whom You have sent. I have glorified you on the earth. I have finished the work which You have given Me to do. And now, O Father, glorify me together in Your presence—with the glory I had with You before the world was. I have manifested Your name to the men whom You have given Me out of the world. They were Yours, You gave them to Me, and they have kept Your word. Now they have known that all things which You have given Me are from You. For I have given to them the words which You have given Me, and they have received them—and known with certainty I came forth from You—and they have believed that You sent Me. I pray for them. I do not pray for the world but for those (144,000) whom You have given Me, for they are Yours. And all Mine are Yours, and Yours are Mine, and I am glorified in them. I am no longer in the world, and yet they are themselves in the world, and I come to You. Holy Father, keep them in Your name, these you have given Me, that they may be one as We *are*. While I was with them in the world, I kept them in Your name. Those whom You gave Me I have kept; and none of them is lost except the son of perdition (the man of sin), that the Scripture might be fulfilled. But now I am coming to You, and I speak these things in the world, that they may have My joy fulfilled within them. I have given them Your word; and the world has hated them because they are not of the world, just as I am not of the world. I do not pray that You should take them out of the world, but that You should keep them from the evil one. They are not of the world, just as I am not of the world. Sanctify them by Your truth. Your word is truth. As You sent Me into the world, I have also sent *them* into the world. And for their sakes I sanctify Myself, that they also may be sanctified by the truth. I do not pray for these alone, but also for those who will believe in Me through their word; that they all may be one, as You, Father, *are* in Me, and I in You; that they also may be one in Us, that the world may believe that You sent me. And the glory which You gave Me I have given them, that they may

be one just as We are one: I in them, and You in Me; that they may be made perfect in one, and that the world may know that You have sent Me, and have loved them as You have loved Me. Father, I desire also that those whom You gave Me may be with Me where I am—that they may behold My glory which You have given Me; for You loved Me before the foundation of the world. O righteous Father! The world has not known You, but *I* have known You; and these have known that You sent Me. And I have declared to them Your name, and will declare *it*—that the love with which You loved Me may be in them, and I in them.” [John 17:1] O beloveds! Do we not know that we glorify and bear witness to the Son with every work we do in our Father’s name—that others may know the Father is in Us and we are in the Father? Do we believe the words of the Son above are hollow words; that it is not the will of the Son the 144,000 sheep His Father has given Him are destined to carry on with His works? Let it be known for the world to hear: these saints of the latter days *are* in abundance in the world today and *are* carrying on the works of the Son as directed by the will of the Father. These saints *have* come to awaken the world to know that we are all aspects of the one indivisible God, to fulfill the prayer of Jesus—that “those who will believe in Me through their word; that they all may be one, as You, Father, *are* in Me, and I in You; that they also may be one in Us.” Beloveds, let us awaken from our dreamland and accept as the 144,000 saints of the latter days have accepted: “WE ARE ALL GODS!” This is no idle statement the Son and the Father remind us of Who We Really Are; nor are we separate gods floating around the universe in competition with the Father—we *are* beloveds EVERY part of the One Tree of God. This concept of oneness is so farfetched for the average follower of Christ, they simply cannot fathom it—and this is why of the billions of churchgoers in the world, there are so few saints. Only by accepting we *are* every part of God, including Jesus, including the Creator, including ants, including the termites, and every other living thing that creeps and crawls and breathes the sacred aeroform of life, will we accept we *are* the sacred chi and light of all manifest life. Let us not be fooled by appearances, for these *are* the stuff of dreams; for beyond our dreaming *is* our Unity with the singular God. Why do we think it was so difficult for the Pharisees to accept Jesus’ statement *He* is all of life? As the awakened Buddhist and Hindu accepts *he* is all of life. For did not Jesus say *I am* the Father, the Son and every part of the Body of Christ? Is it not written: “All things were made through Him, and without Him nothing was made that was made. In Him was life, and the life was the light of men.” [John 1:3]? For this to make sense we need to clearly understand *there are* ‘creatures’ of Creation and the ‘indivisible life force and consciousness’ of Creation. One is form, which *is* divided, and one is the indivisible Spirit, which only *appears* divided. Let us not be fooled by appearances any longer; “for you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you.” [Romans 8:9] Which by the way it most certainly does, whether we know it does or not. Let us move out of the imaginary world of form and into the world of Spirit and AWAKEN from our daydream in unity with the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. For upon this highway we *shall* find the kingdom of heaven—no longer adrift in the lower planes of individualistic thought, we submit our mind *completely* to God. Here our works bear witness to the ‘SINGULARITY of Creation’—to God’s only begotten Son—as we move forward in steady pace carried only by our Father’s will. Sickness is a sign we are not believing in the works of the saints who bear witness to the Son. It is a sign we are unwilling to see the Son as the ‘singularity of Creation’ and to see ourself as gods.

198. Christ Mind: Believing in the singularity of Creation

"Now it was Mary that had anointed the Lord with ointment and wiped His feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick. Therefore the sisters sent for Him, saying, "Lord, behold, he whom You love is sick." But Jesus having heard said, **"This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God; that the Son of God may be glorified through it."** Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus. Therefore when He heard that he was sick, indeed, He then remained two more days in the place where He was. Then after this He said to the disciples, **"Let us go into Judea again."** The disciples said to Him, "Rabbi, even now the Jews are seeking to stone You—and are You going there again?" Jesus answered, **"Are there not twelve hours in the day? If anyone walks in the day, he stumbles not, because he sees the light of this world: but if anyone walks in the night, he stumbles, because the light is not in him."** These things He said, and after this He said to them, **"Our friend Lazarus sleeps, but I go that I may awaken him."** Then His disciples said, "Lord, if he sleeps he will recover." But Jesus had spoken of his death, yet they thought that He had spoken of taking a rest in sleep. Therefore Jesus said to them plainly, **"Lazarus is dead. And I am glad for your sakes—in order that you may believe—that I was not there. However let us go to him."** ... Then Martha said to Jesus, "Lord, if You had been here, my brother would not have died. But even now I know that whatever You ask of God, God will give You." Jesus said to her, **"Your brother shall rise again."** Martha said to Him, "I know that he will rise again in the resurrection at the last day." Jesus said to her, **"I am the resurrection and the life. He that believes in Me—even if he die—he shall live. And whoever lives and believes in Me, unto the age shall never die. Do you believe this?"** She said to Him, "Yes, Lord; I believe that You are the Christ, the Son of God, which is come into the world." ... Then when Mary came where Jesus was, she fell down at His feet upon seeing Him, saying to Him, "Lord, if You had been here, my brother would not have died." Therefore when Jesus saw her weeping, and the Jews who came with her weeping, He groaned in the spirit and was troubled in Himself, and said, **"Where have you laid him?"** They said to Him, "Lord, come and see." Jesus wept ... Then groaning in Himself again, Jesus came to the tomb: however it was a cave, and a stone was laid up against it. Jesus said, **"Take the stone away."** Martha, the sister of him who was dead, said to Him, "Lord, already he stinks: for it has been four days." Jesus said to her, **"Did I not say to you, that if you believe you shall see the glory of God?"** Then they took the stone away. And Jesus lifted up His eyes and said, **"Father, I thank You that You have heard Me. And I know that You hear Me always; but because of the people standing by I said it, that they may believe that You sent Me."** And having said these things, with a loud voice He cried, **"Lazarus, come forth!"** He that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes; and his face was bound around with a head cloth. Jesus said unto them, **"Unbind him, and let him go."** [John 11:2]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by believing in the singularity of Creation—God's only begotten Son—which existed as a single point before the world was. For Jesus says: "You loved Me before the foundation of the world." [John 17:24] "And now, O Father, glorify me together in Your presence—with the glory I had with You before the world was." [John 17:5] Here beloveds we can see clearly the Son of God is NOT a man, but a singularity of the Father's own being, which existed 'first'—*before* any man; for "He (the Son) was in the beginning with God. All things were made through Him, and without Him nothing was made that was made." [John 1:2] Beloveds, only by believing in our 'ORIGINAL STATE' *as* the Son, will we *be* resurrected into the singularity of the Son. But first we must be willing to let go of our separate identity and believe all Creation is merely a *projection* of the Son. For until then we shall walk among the dead and be bound hand and foot—entombed in the darkness of the night; caused by our decision to eat of the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil—which *divides* the Body of Christ. For it is here we say, "this one is good and that one is bad; and if I am the judge, then certainly I am the best." Know it is this single thought which led to the fall and caused us to separate from the Son, which CERTAINLY must be undone; for our eyes *were* opened and we became blind and now we must become blind to see. "Then the LORD God said, "Behold, the man has become like one of Us, to know good and evil. And now, lest he put out his hand and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live forever." [Genesis 3:22] Brethren, let it be understood that where the duality of good and evil *divides* the Body of Christ, the tree of life sees

no division—but only the perfect singularity of the Son. And as we *did* eat of the poisoned apple of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil—which caused us to enter a deep sleep—we must be awakened by the kiss of Christ. Only by following the seven mighty I AM statements, as seven ‘dwarfs’, will we be found in the forest and brought back to life. Here we must prepare our garment for marriage with the Christ so we are perfectly Snow White; for Jesus says—“I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined in the fire, that you may be rich; and white garments, that you may be clothed, *that* the shame of your nakedness may not be revealed.” [Revelation 3:18] For beloveds it was only in eating of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil that we *became* ashamed of our nakedness of spirit—whereupon judging ourself we felt the shame of guilt. Prior to eating this fruit, “they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.” [Genesis 2:25] Brethren, it is crucial we understand shame (guilt) keeps us locked out of the kingdom of heaven and is a derivative of judging the Son of Man, the Body of Christ. Let us do all we can to remove *quickly* the poison of the apple, which does contain the evil one’s desire to be the best, who said—“*Mirror mirror on the wall, who is the fairest of them all?*” The antidote of Christ, in its resurrecting us *back* to life—means we no longer *see* one part of the Body of Christ as any fairer than the other. And this is because we are not judging this one as ‘good’ or that one as ‘bad’ and thereby we *avoid* falling into the trap of thinking “I am the best”. Do we truly believe the heavenly Father would allow anyone into the kingdom of heaven who believes in their heart they are better than others? THINK AGAIN. And this is why “many *who are* first will be last, and the last first.” [Matthew 19:30] Here we must see *beyond form* and see with a pure heart of gold—that knows beyond all doubt the Spirit of God in all IS UNDIVIDED. Sickness is a sign we are blinded by the duality of the knowledge of good and evil. It is a sign we are failing to see the ‘singularity’ of God’s Creation.

199. Christ Mind: Allowing our separate self to die—so we may become sons of light

“Now there were certain Greeks among those that came up to worship at the feast ... And Jesus answered them, saying, **“The hour has come that the Son of Man should be glorified. Truly, truly I say unto you, except a grain of wheat falls into the ground to die, it abides alone; but if it dies, it bears much fruit. He that loves his life shall lose it; and he that hates his life in this world shall keep it unto eternal life. If anyone serves me, let him follow Me; and where I am, there also My servant shall be: if anyone serves Me; him the Father will honor. Now My soul is troubled, and what shall I say? ‘Father, save Me from this hour’? But for this cause I came to this hour. Father, glorify Your name.”** Then came a voice from heaven, saying, “And I have glorified it: and again I glorify it.” Then the people which stood by and heard it said that it had thundered. Others said, “An angel has spoken to Him.” Jesus answered and said, **“This voice has come not for My sake, but for your sake. Now is the judgment of this world; now the ruler of this world will be cast out. And I—if I be lifted up from the earth—will draw everyone to Myself.”** ... The people answered Him, “We have heard from the law that the Christ remains forever; and how can You say that, ‘The Son of Man must be lifted up’? Who is this Son of Man?” Then Jesus said to them, **“A little while yet the light is with you. Walk while you have the light; lest darkness overtake you: and he that walks in darkness knows not where he is going. While you have the light, believe in the light, that you may become sons of light.”** [John 12:20]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by allowing our separate self to die—so we may become *sons* of light; for we no longer serve the darkness, the evil one, who sits alone in his elevation of the separate self, but the light of Christ. As we look back and remember our folly in seeking elevation of the separate self, and how it brought us much sorrow, we are glad to let the belief ‘we are separated

from the Whole' *finally* perish. Here we have replaced completely the 18 spirits of Antichrist with the 18 Spirits of Christ, and are reborn in the Heart of Christ. No longer sons of darkness, but sons of light. O beloved Father, your mercy *has* come forward and we *have* been shown the Way forward through the compassion of the Son. Thank you Father for keeping us in the Cup of Your Hand. Our trials have not been easy in the valley of the shadow of death and we surrender to You. Hold us Father as we move further and further into Your light, and let us not fall into the hands of darkness anymore. Pray for us Father as we gently awaken from our slumber in the night of separation from the Son/Sun, who shines His light forward in Your name to gather *everyone* of Your Flock. He is Your Golden Knight in shining armor. And to You our beloved Jesus, who have given Your life for us, and shown us the Way, thank you. You are our saving grace and we would be lost without You. What pain You must have suffered to give us all eternal life, but You carefully remind us we must not only follow You, but we must take up our cross. Not with a piece of jewelry strung around our neck, but with the crucifixion of our separate self. For if I string a golden cross from my neck and hold onto my pride, my separate self, I have NOT taken up my cross, and I deceive myself. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to let our 'separate self' die and be *reborn* in the Spirit of Christ. It is a sign we are a son of darkness, *unwilling* to become a son of light.

200. Christ Mind: Speaking only the Word of God

"But having done so many of His signs before them, they believed Him not; that the word of Isaiah the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spoke: "Lord, who has believed our report? And to whom has the arm of the LORD been revealed?" For this reason they could not believe, because Isaiah said again: "He has blinded their eyes and hardened their hearts; lest they should see with their eyes and they should understand with their hearts and turn, and I should heal them." These things Isaiah said because he saw His glory and spoke of Him. And yet indeed, from among the rulers, many believed in Him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess it, lest they should be put out of the synagogue; for they loved the glory of men more than the glory of God. But Jesus cried out and said, **"He that believes in Me, believes not in Me, but in Him that sent Me. And he that sees Me, sees Him that sent Me. I have come as a light into the world, that whosoever believes in Me should not abide in darkness. And if anyone hears My words, and observes them not, I do not judge him; for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He that rejects Me, and receives not My words; has that which judges him: the word that I have spoken, that will judge him in the last day. For I have spoken not from Myself: but the Father that sent Me; He has given Me a command, what I should say and what I should speak. And I know that His command is life eternal. Therefore, whatever I speak, just as the Father has said unto Me, so I speak."** [John 12:37]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by preparing our vessel, our mind, to speak *only* the word of our heavenly Father—and as the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit are three sides of the One triune God, when we hear the word of our Father, we know it is also the word of the Son and the Holy Spirit. For all truth begins with the Father and is given to the Holy Spirit (the Mother) who then gives it to the Son, to relay with perfect faith to the outside world; for "I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse. And He who sat on him *was* called Faithful and True, and in righteousness He judges and makes war. His eyes were like a flame of fire, and on His head *were* many crowns. He had a name written that no one knew except Himself. He was clothed with a robe dipped in blood, and His name is called THE WORD OF GOD. And the armies in heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, followed Him on white horses. Now out of His mouth goes a sharp sword, that with it He should strike the nations. And He Himself will rule them with a rod of iron. He Himself treads the winepress of the fierceness

and wrath of Almighty God. And He has on His robe and on His thigh a name written: KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS.” [Revelation 19:11]. As we, beloveds, receive the Morning Star (the Son/Sun), we *also* speak THE WORD OF GOD—for “he who overcomes, and keeps My works until the end, to him I will give power over the nations—*‘He shall rule them with a rod of iron; they shall be dashed to pieces like the potter’s vessels’*—as I also have received from My Father; and I will give him the morning star.” [Revelation 2:26] For it is THE WORD OF GOD spoken through the PURIFIED VESSEL OF THE SON that *is* the KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to prepare our vessel, our mind, to speak *only* the Word of God, the King of Kings.

Further commentary: Beloveds, let us *not* fear the backlash of men as we confess the Word of God before our fellow Brethren—for each time we permit the Word of God to speak through us, we *are* confessing the Word of God; and each time we witness the Word of God spoken in another SENT by Christ and the Father and confess it before our fellow Brethren, we *are* glorifying our Father in heaven.

201. Christ Mind: Receiving the disciples of Christ

“Knowing that the Father had given all things into His hands, and that from God He came forth and unto God He is going: He rose from supper and laid aside His robe; and taking a towel, He girded Himself. Then He poured water into a basin and began to wash the feet of His disciples, and to wipe them with the towel with which He was girded. Then He came to Simon Peter, who said unto Him, “Lord, do You wash my feet?” Jesus answered and said to him, **“What I do at this moment, you understand not; but after this you will know.”** Peter said to Him, “You shall never wash my feet—ever!” Jesus answered him, **“If I do not wash you, you have no part in Me.”** Simon Peter said to Him, “Lord, not only my feet, but also my hands and my head!” Jesus said to him, **“He that bathes has no need, except to wash his feet; but is completely clean: and you are clean, but not all.”** For He knew the one betraying Him; therefore He said, **“You are not all clean.”** So when He had washed their feet, taken His robe and sat down again, He said to them, **“Do you know what I have done to you? You call Me Teacher and Lord; rightly you say, for so I am. If I then, your Lord and Teacher, have washed your feet; you also ought to wash one another’s feet. For I have given you an example: that as I have done to you, you also should do. Truly, truly I say unto you, a servant is not greater than his master; nor a messenger greater than he having sent him. If you know these things, blessed are you if you do them. I speak not of you all. I know whom I chose; but that the Scripture may be fulfilled, ‘He that eats My bread has lifted up his heel against Me.’ From now I tell you before it comes to pass, that you may believe when it comes to pass, that I AM (the Father). Truly, truly I say unto you, he that receives anyone I send receives Me; but he that receives Me, receives Him who sent Me.”** [John 13:3]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by receiving the disciples of Christ—who *have* been SENT by Christ and by our heavenly Father. Beloveds, let us not confuse the true disciples of Christ, who *speak* the Word of God, with those who say they ARE disciples of Christ, but *never* claim to speak the Word of God. Let it be known for all who have ears to hear: a disciple of Christ has been chosen by Christ precisely *because* he is a vessel for the Word of God. How many so-called followers of Christ reject the disciples of the present day believing the Bible is solely the Word of God? These ones reject Jesus’ instruction—“I still have many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now. However, when He, the Spirit of truth has come, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak on His own *authority*, but whatever He hears He will speak ... He will take of what is Mine and declare *it* to you.” [John 16:12] For many of these so-called followers of Christ “the lights *are* out and nobody *is* home” and they simply cannot fathom the Spirit of truth, clinging like wild beasts to the letter of the Scripture—which Paul,

who is one of Jesus' greatest apostles warns us completely against doing, for it is in direct VIOLATION with the new covenant: "not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think of anything as *being* from ourselves, but our sufficiency *is* from God, who also made us sufficient as ministers of the new covenant, not of the letter but of the Spirit, for the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life." [2 Corinthians 3:5] Only by eating of the bread of Christ through the Spirit, and not solely through the letter, will we be open to receiving the Spirit of truth, the Word of God, and then being called by Christ as a true disciple of Christ. For those so-called followers of Christ who do NOT glorify the Spirit of truth and its function, they fear it like mad-cow disease in others, and do whatever they can to STAMP it out. Sadly for them they kill the Holy Spirit within themselves, for it is something they CANNOT control; whereas they CAN control the letter, the Scripture. These ones DO NOT lift up their heel to wash the feet of the disciples of Christ and instead see them as living breathing devils who have come to steal their golden pot. They believe worshipping the letter *is* enough to get them into the kingdom of heaven—but they WILL be turned back for they have *not* glorified the Father, the Son *and* the Holy Spirit. By all means, let us lift our heel and wash the feet of those true disciples of Christ who speak the Word of God and eat of the bread of Christ—but more so, let us glorify their function in the world as beacons of light for those finding their way home. Sickness is a sign we are *not* receiving the disciples of Christ. It is a sign we are unwilling to kneel, worship and glorify the function of the holy Spirit of truth.

202. Christ Mind: Going to the Father by going to the Mother

"Then when he had gone out, Jesus said, **'Now is the Son of Man glorified, and God is glorified in Him. If God is glorified in Him, God shall also glorify Him in Himself, and shall glorify Him immediately. Little children, a little while yet I am with you. You will seek Me; and as I said to the Jews, 'Where I go, you cannot come,' and now I say to you: a new commandment I give to you, that you love one another; as I have loved you, so also should you love one another. By this all will know that you are My disciples, if you have love for one another.'**" Simon Peter said to Him, "Lord, where are You going?" Jesus answered him, **"Where I go, you cannot follow Me now; but afterward you shall follow."** Peter said to Him, "Lord, for what reason can I not follow You now? I will lay down my life for You." Jesus answered, **"Will you lay down your life for Me? Truly, truly I say unto you, that until you have denied Me three times the cock will not crow. Let your heart not be troubled; you believe in God, believe in Me also. In My Father's house are many mansions, and if it were not, I would have told you: for I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you; I shall come again and receive you to Myself: that where I am, there you may be also. And where I am going, you know the way."** Thomas said to Him, "Lord, we know not where You are going—how can we know the way?" Jesus said to him, **"I am the way and the truth and the life: no one comes to the Father, except through Me."** [John 13:31]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by going to God the Mother, the Spirit of truth, *before* we proceed to the Father; for it is here the Son becomes one with the Spirit of truth and immediately one with the Father. Yet beloveds we must attain complete union in our mind *with* the Spirit of truth, which *is* the glue that binds together as one the Father and the Son. Here the Father is glorified in the Son and the Son glorified in the Father. Brethren, let us not deny the Son of God within us any longer; for as long as we do, we will *never* follow the Way back home to the Father. Do we not know we ARE the prodigal son who spent all his Father's share of the inheritance and is now being beckoned home? And "when the fullness of the time had come, God sent forth His Son, born of a woman, born under the law, to redeem those who were under the law, that we might receive the

adoption as sons. And because you *are* sons, God has sent forth the Spirit of His Son into your hearts, crying out, “ABBA, FATHER!” Therefore you are no longer a slave but a SON, and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.” [Galatians 4:4] “MY LITTLE CHILDREN, FOR WHOM I LABOR IN BIRTH AGAIN UNTIL CHRIST IS FORMED IN YOU!” [Galatians 4:19] “I am your midwife who sits between the Father and the Son, and you will need to be wed to me to be wed to the Father. For undoubtedly so as the Spirit of truth I am your Mother, for the Spirit of Christ to be born in you!” Let us not keep our Mother in the pain of birth any longer; “for the earnest expectation of the creation eagerly waits for the revealing of the sons of God ... for we know that the whole creation groans and labors with birth pangs together until now. Not only *that*, but we also who have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, eagerly waiting for the adoption, the redemption of our body.” [Romans 8:19] But we *must* follow the Way of love, and follow our Father’s two great commandments to give birth to the Spirit of Christ; which are—“‘You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind.’ ... And the second is like it: ‘You shall love your neighbor as yourself.’” [Matthew 22:37] For this IS my beloveds the Way of our Mother’s love. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to go to our Mother, the Spirit of truth, for redemption. It is a sign are ‘resisting’ the birth of Her love.

203. Christ Mind: Asking the Father as the Son

“If you had known Me, you would have known My Father also: from now on you know Him and have seen Him.” Philip said to Him, “Lord, show us the Father, and it is sufficient for us.” Jesus said to him, **“Philip, so long a time I am with you and you have not known Me? He that has seen Me has seen the Father; how is it that you say, ‘Show us the Father’? Believe you not that I am in the Father, and the Father is in Me? The words that I speak to you, I speak not from Myself; but the Father that dwells in Me, He does the works. Believe Me that I am in the Father, and the Father in Me; but if not, believe on account of the works themselves. Truly, truly I say unto you, he that believes in Me, the works that I do, he also will do; and greater than these he will do, because I go to the Father. And whatever you may ask in My name, that I will do; that the Father may be glorified in the Son. If you ask Me anything in My name, I will do it.”** [John 14:7]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by asking the Father *as* the Son—for this ‘IS’ what it means to ask in My name. Beloveds, how many so-called followers of Christ ask Jesus for help and completely MISS the point; for if we ask anyone *outside* of us for help, including Jesus, we *are* disempowering ourself. We must accept our Sonship *in* Christ, and in knowing we are firmly united with the Spirit of Christ in our heart, *then* ask the Father as the Son. Here we speak to the Father in the Spirit of Christ, as the singular Son of the Body of Christ. Only then—as we *believe* the Spirit of Christ is within us—will we call upon the ‘full’ power of our Father within us and do greater works than what Jesus demonstrated upon the earth. FOR IT IS ‘ALWAYS’ THE FATHER WHO DOES THE WORKS! This is not blasphemy, for it is Jesus’ promise to us all and our divine birthright—and who are we to say Jesus stumbled in His words, when He *always* walks in the light? Only as we *believe* the Son dwells in the Father and the Father in the Son within us, will we access the *full* power of the Father, as did our Teacher. Sickness is a sign we are disconnected from our Father within—our ‘true’ Source of power.

204. Christ Mind: Keeping our Father's commandments
in order to receive the directive of the Holy Spirit

"If you love Me, keep My commandments. And I will pray the Father, and He will give you another Helper, that He may abide with you forever—the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it neither sees nor knows Him; but you know Him, for He dwells with you and will be in you. I will not leave you orphans; I am coming to you. A little while yet and the world sees Me no more, but you see Me. Because I live, you will live also. In that day you will know that I am in My Father, and you in Me, and I in you. He that has My commandments and keeps them, is he which loves Me; and he that loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will manifest Myself to him." Judas (not Iscariot) said to Him, "Lord, and how is it that You are about to manifest Yourself to us, and not to the world?" Jesus answered and said to him, **"If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him: and with him We will make an abode. He that loves Me not, does not keep My word; and the word that you hear is not Mine but the Father's that sent Me. These things I have spoken to you as I remain with you. But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and will bring to your remembrance all things that I have said to you. Peace I leave with you; My peace I give to you: I give to you, not as the world gives. Let your heart not be troubled, neither let it be afraid. You heard that I said to you, 'I am going away and I am coming to you.' If you loved Me, you would rejoice because I said, 'I go to the Father,' because the Father is greater than I. And now I have told you before it comes to pass, that when it comes to pass, you may believe. Not much longer will I speak with you, for the ruler of this world comes, and he has nothing in Me. But that the world may know that I love the Father; as My Father commands, so I do. Arise, let us go from here."** [John 14:15]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by keeping our Father's holy commandments in order to receive the permanent directive of the Holy Spirit—of which the two great commandments are "'You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind.' ... And the second is like it: 'You shall love your neighbor as yourself.'" [Matthew 22:37] Beloveds, if we look carefully at the first two sentences, Jesus says "IF" you keep my commandments I will pray the Father will send you the Spirit of truth, the Holy Spirit. This is simple one plus one equals two for the spiritually astute—in otherwords, if you are good little boys and girls and love one another with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind, the Holy Spirit *will* come down the chimney of your soul and leave you with many presents—and *everyday* will be CHRISTMAS. Here the gifts of truth and enlightenment are packaged and sent down the chimney as we let go of the gifts of THIS world and instead, desire only the gifts of the Holy Spirit. For it is always our Father's will that whatever we desire we *shall* receive. [Matthew 7:7] Here the Holy Spirit becomes our Teacher and 'four corner foundation' leading to the apex of the pyramid of perfect union with the Father. And through the vehicle of the Holy Spirit we receive the counsel of our Father in heaven Who commands us to do His will more and more as we mature in unwavering faith. And the more we prove ourself and follow His will—and not the ruler of this world—our union with the Father causes the Christ to be born within the womb of our soul. This is the paradoxical route we must follow to unite with the Father that the Son may be born—which can only occur if we have first *loved* the Son. For love is the key to opening the door to receive the directive of the Holy Spirit—which is then the key to uniting with the Father—which is then the key for the Christ to be born. How can the Christ be born if we have not followed with faith our Father's Holy Spirit directive? Therefore PERFECT obedience to our heavenly Father *must come first*. Sickness is a sign we are not keeping our Father's commandments. It is a sign we are unwilling to love *all* our neighbors, and give perfect obedience ONLY to God.

205. Christ Mind: Being a friend of Christ
(Taking the Great Vow of Liberation)

"I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me not bearing fruit, He takes it away; and every one that bears fruit, He prunes it, that it may bear more fruit. You are now clean because of the word which I have spoken to you. Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine—neither in this way can you, except you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches. He that abides in Me, and I in him, he bears much fruit; for without Me you can do nothing. If anyone abides not in Me, he is cast out as a branch and is withered; and they gather them, and throw them into the fire, and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you—if what you shall ask you will, then it shall come to pass for you. By this My Father is glorified, that you bear much fruit; and you shall become My disciples. As the Father has loved Me; I too have loved you: abide in My love. If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love. These things I have spoken to you, that My joy may live in you, and your joy may be full. This is My commandment: that you love one another, as I have loved you. Greater love has no one than this: that one lay down his life for his friends. You are My friends if you do what I command you. I no longer call you servants—for a servant knows not what his master is doing; but I call you friends; for all things that I have heard from My Father, I make known to you. You have not chosen Me, but I have chosen you; and appointed you that you should go and bear fruit, and that your fruit should not perish: that whatever you ask the Father in My name, He may give you. These things I command you, that you love one another. If the world hates you—you know that it hated Me before you. If you were of the world, the world would love its own: yet because you are not of the world, but I chose you out of the world; therefore the world hates you. Remember the word that I said to you, 'A servant is not greater than his master.' If they persecuted Me, they will persecute you also. If they kept My word, they will keep yours also. But all these things they shall do unto you for My name's sake, for they know not Him that sent Me. If I had not come and spoken unto them, they would have no sin: but now they have no excuse for their sin. He that hates Me hates My Father also. If I had not done among them the works which no other had done, they would have no sin: but now they have both seen and hated both Me and My Father. But that the word may be fulfilled which has been written in their law, 'They hated Me without a cause.'" [John 15:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by being a friend of Christ, by following His commandment to love one another; and as there is no greater love than to 'lay down our life' for our friends; and as Jesus IS everyone, for "inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My Brethren, you did it to Me." [Matthew 25:40]—then we gladly lay down our life for everyone. And thus we willingly take the Great Vow of Liberation to awaken everyone from death to life in the heart of the earth over three days and nights; "for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish (to save the life of *all* his Brethren), so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth." [Matthew 12:40]. It is in this Spirit of liberation we are the truest friend to Christ; for we no longer see Christ as *merely* Jesus—but every soul who 'IS' every member of the singular Body of Christ. And as a day is an 'incalculable aeon of time', we vow to reembody over three incalculable aeons—for "beloved, do not forget this one thing, that with the Lord one day *is* as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day." [2 Peter 3: 8] However we understand as spiritually astute followers of Christ a thousand years is only a metaphor for a much longer period of time. Consider us Brethren as *jail-breakers*, who are on a mission to free *all* our Brethren from the prison of the evil one; who, having been imprisoned a long time, have come to see it as home. Here in prison the wardens are their family and the 'prison overseer' their guardian; and any attempt to break them free is usually met with hostility. In their upside down world it is *we* who are cast as the devil and the devil as their protector—who gives them *every* freedom to run riot in the jail and eat 'all' the drug-filled candy. What

can we offer them but the promise of freedom? ... but only if they put down their candy and *break free* from the prison supplying their drug. For their jailor *is* their drug supplier who keeps them dependant on him, and in their knowing withdrawing from the drug feels like death—they see “ANY” attempt to break them free as an attack upon their life. And this is why the saints of this world are hated—and the Father who sends them—for to experience the freedom promised they know they must enter the painful phase of withdrawal in ‘cutting OFF from the things of this world’. Yet as the power of each drug wears off and the children of God in their bondage cry out to their Father in heaven—the saints of the latter days *are* there ready for the great escape—to lead each prisoner to freedom, unto the living waters of Christ. Understand the longer a child of God uses his light in exchange for the drug of the “things of this world”—the more he becomes withered on the Vine of Christ and is unable to bear any fruit. And as we take the Great Vow to untether our Brethren so they can bear new fruit on the Vine—we ourselves bear an abundance of fruit; for the fruit *we* bear is LOVE. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to lay down our life for *every* part of the Body of Christ. It is a sign we are unwilling to be a TRUE friend of Christ—by taking the Great Vow of Liberation.

The Great Vow

Father, may I return to help every part of the Christ as you Will it to be so. May I return over three days and nights into the heart of the earth to comfort those who need comforting, to dispel all darkness, and to awaken those to the Mind of Christ. May I be blessed with a heart of faith where I seek no sign, but the Sign of Resurrection. May I be shielded from all evil, all unclean spirits and the wickedness that craves this and that and be yoked only to the Spirit of Christ that I may know my Father. May I be restored to Righteousness on the one hand and to Love on the other, so that I may fulfill the Law of my Father and embody the two great commandments. May I be elevated into the Heart of Christ and speak only as He spoke, see only as He saw, hear only as He heard, and be One with Him in the Spirit of Christ.—Amen



Further commentary: Beloved Holy Brethren—let us forsake this material life and commit our spirit into the Hands of our Father and for 180 days make the above Great Vow. Before we speak these Holy Words each day—let us prepare ourselves by repenting for our sins and place our right finger in a cup of water and ask the Father to bless it with the Spirit of Christ, drink a little, and ‘sprinkle’ on our robe.

206. Christ Mind: Rejoicing at the birth of Christ
(The three trimesters of the Holy Spirit, the Son and the Father)

"But when the Helper comes, whom I shall send to you from the Father—the Spirit of truth which proceeds from the Father—He will testify of Me. And you shall also bear witness; because you have been with Me from the beginning. These things I have spoken to you, that you should not fall away. They shall put you out of the synagogues: but the hour is coming, that whoever kills you will think it a service he offers God. And this they will do, for they know not the Father nor Me. But I tell you these things, that when their hour comes you may remember them; because I have told you. Yet these things I spoke to you not at the beginning, because I was with you. But now I go away to Him that sent Me, and none of you asks Me, 'Where are You going?' But because I have said these things to you, sorrow has filled your heart. Nevertheless I tell you the truth: it is profitable for you that I go away—for if I go not away, the Helper will not come to you; but if I depart, I will send Him to you. And having come, He will convict the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: indeed of sin, because they believe in Me not; and of righteousness, because I go away to the Father, and you see Me no more; and of judgment, because the ruler of this world is judged. I still have many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now. But when He comes, the Spirit of truth, He will guide you into all truth; for He will not speak from Himself: but whatever He hears He will speak, and He will declare unto you that to come. He will glorify Me; for He will take that of Mine and declare it to you. All whatsoever the Father has are Mine; on account of this I said that He will take that of Mine and declare it to you. A little while and you shall see Me no more; and again a little while and you shall see Me: because I go away to the Father." Then His disciples said to one another, "What is this that He says to us, 'A little while and you shall see Me not; and again a little while and you shall see Me'; and, 'because I go away to the Father'?" Therefore they said, "What is that He says, 'A little while'? We do not know what He is saying." Jesus knew that they desired to ask Him, and He said to them, "Do you enquire among one another of this that I said, 'A little while, and you shall see Me not; and again a little while and you shall see Me'? Truly, truly I say unto you, that you shall weep and lament, but the world will rejoice; you shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. A woman, when she is giving birth, has sorrow because her hour has come; but when she brings forth the child, she no longer remembers the distress, for joy that a human being is born into the world. Indeed you also therefore now have suffering; but I will see you again, and your heart will rejoice; and your joy, no one will take from you. And in that day you will ask Me nothing. Truly, truly I say unto you, whatsoever you shall ask the Father in My name, He will give you. Until now, you have asked nothing in My name. Ask, and you shall receive, that your joy may be full. These things I have spoken to you in parables: the hour is coming when I will no longer speak to you in parables, but I will tell you plainly about the Father. In that day you will ask in My name—yet I tell you not that I will ask the Father concerning you; for the Father Himself loves you, because you have loved Me, and have believed that I came forth from God. I came forth from the Father and have come into the world: again I leave the world, and go to the Father." His disciples said, "See, now You speak plainly, and speak not in parables. Now we see that You know all things, and have no need that anyone should question You. By this we believe that You came forth from God." Jesus answered them, "Do you believe now? Behold the hour is coming, and has come, that you will be scattered, each to his own; and Me, you will leave alone—and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with Me. These things I have spoken to you, that in Me you may have peace. In the world you shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world." [John 15:26]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by rejoicing at the upcoming birth of Christ within our heart, our mind, and our soul-body—for the Father *has* impregnated our mind with the seed of Christ (through His Son Jesus Christ) and now we enter the three trimesters. The first trimester is the Holy Spirit—and as we listen with a pure heart and allow ourself to only ever be *led* by the Spirit of truth, we enter the second trimester in uniting with the Son. As we speak to the Father as His only begotten Son, and only ever *ask* the Father in the name of the Son, we enter the third trimester in uniting with the Father. And as we speak *as* the Father in the final trimester—knowing we have united *perfectly* with the Father—*then is the Christ born within*. For "the glory which You gave Me I have given them, that

they may be one just as We are one: I in them, and You in Me; that they may be made perfect in one.” [John 17:22]—“as You, Father, *are* in Me, and I in You; that they also may be one in Us.” [John 17:21] Beloveds, it is in *that day* we will ask the Father nothing—for all Truth and Understanding will spring forth ‘automatically’ through our one united mind. But until that day arrives we must ask the Father as the Son and establish an unbreakable bond—so our union with the Father may become complete and our joy within become full. Know that each trimester cannot be rushed, and we CANNOT move to the second until the first is complete, nor to the third until the second is complete. So let us begin with the Holy Spirit and anchor within the Spirit of truth—for *She is our Mother ‘AND’ the Great Womb and the first trimester*. Let us establish a link with Her voice which proceeds from the Father—for She will guide us into all truth and bring to our remembrance all things. Let us rely upon Her daily to guide us and open our eyes to the truth—for She is our Teacher sent by the Father who resides in our heart as we demonstrate our love for the Body of Christ. She speaks the truth of the Father *for* the Father—through sound, no sound and more often as an intuitive truth barometer within our heart. She unites with our mind and our spirit and gives us higher thoughts of inspiration, love and wisdom. “Holy Spirit, Mother of God, please provide me with all the Words, Guidance, Inspiration and Wisdom from God I need on this day!” And then, overtime, we feel Her presence as *Our* Presence, and Her Wisdom as *Our* Wisdom, and suddenly we think we are very smart! For where did this great wisdom come from??—but we know it has come from God. And then, overtime, we feel the Wisdom of God as our *own* wisdom and cannot help but know we *are* His Son. And we speak to our Father ‘AS’ His Son, for we know He IS our Father beyond all shadow of doubt. “Holy Father, you *are* my guiding rod and I am your Son. Lead me to the living waters of Christ!” And then, overtime, we unite more and more with our Father—and His presence takes up residence within our heart, our mind, and our soul-body; for the way has been CLEARED by the Holy Spirit and by the Son. Here the Father uses our vehicle to express Himself in the world more directly—as He did with our beloved Jesus Christ and many other prophets—for this *is* the function of the prophet, to speak the Word of God. Then, as our heart becomes pure in the 18 Spirits of Christ, and we serve no one but God; then and only then, is the Christ *born within*. Our sufferings and tribulations now over, for what does it matter what happens to this physical body—we rejoice in the birth of the Christ within—knowing our joy of perfect oneness can *never* be taken away. Sickness is a sign we aren’t rejoicing in the upcoming birth of the Christ within. It is a sign we haven’t entered the FIRST trimester by ‘uniting with’ the Holy Spirit.

Further commentary: Brethren, if we believe the greatest resistance to Christ being born within us will come *outside* of the Christian community we will be mistaken—for the greatest resistance WILL and DOES come from within this community—who in their astounding arrogance believe they possess God. Many, not all, in this community only want *one* human being EVER to be the Christ—and if they could, they would seek to kill anyone who dares follow in His footsteps. Here the goal is largely to elevate ‘one’ part of the Body of Christ (Jesus Christ) and prevent *every* other part of the Body of Christ (who are not even *recognized* as parts of the Body of Christ!) from ever attaining Christhood. “Beloved, now we *are* children of God; and it has not yet been revealed what we shall be, but we know that when He is revealed, *we shall be like Him*, for we shall see Him as He is.” [1 John 3:2]

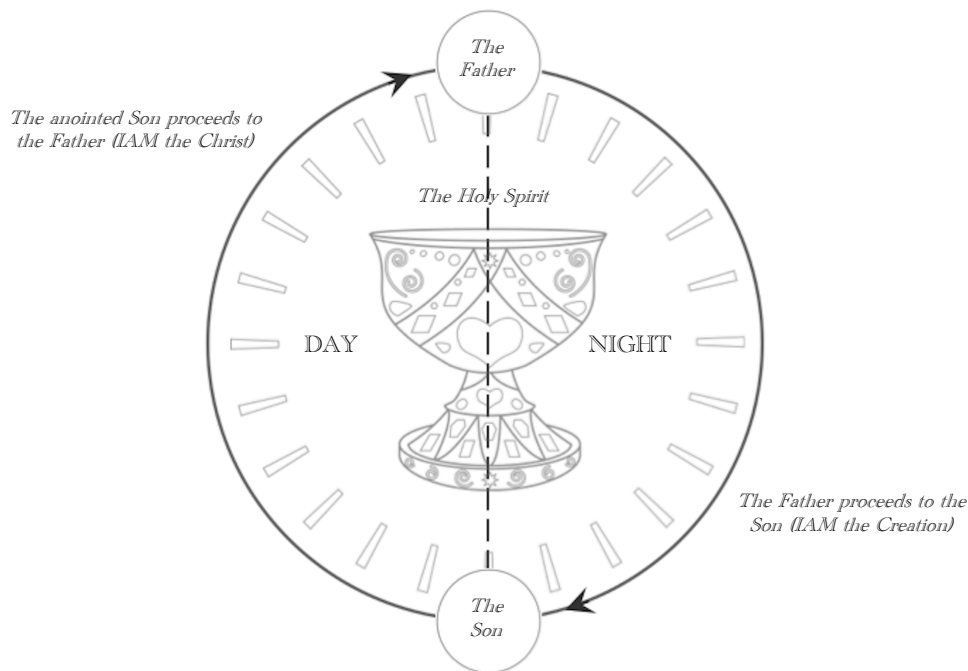
207. Christ Mind: Expecting to be crucified by the priests of this world when proclaiming our Christhood

"Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon Him, went forth and said to them, **"Whom are you seeking?"** They answered Him, "Jesus of Nazareth." He said to them, **"It is I."** And Judas also, which betrayed Him, stood with them. Now when He said to them, **"It is I,"** they drew back and fell to the ground. Then again He asked them, **"Whom are you seeking?"** And they said, "Jesus of Nazareth." Jesus answered, **"I have told you that it is I. Therefore if you seek Me, let these go their way,"** so that the word which He had spoken might be fulfilled, **"Of them which You gave Me, I have lost none."** Then Simon Peter, having a sword, drew it and struck the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear ... So Jesus said to Peter, **"Put thy sword into thy sheath! The cup which My Father has given Me—shall I not drink it?"** Then the detachment of soldiers and the captain and the officers of the Jews seized Jesus and bound Him ... Then the high priest questioned Jesus about His disciples and His doctrine. Jesus answered Him, **"I spoke openly to the world: I always taught in the synagogue and in the temple, where the Jews always meet; and I spoke nothing in secret. Why do you ask Me? Ask those which heard what I said unto them: behold; they know what I said."** And as He spoke these things, one of the officers standing by slapped Jesus ... Jesus answered him, **"If I spoke evil, bear witness of the evil; but if rightly, why do you strike Me?"** ... Then Pilate entered into the Praetorium again, and called Jesus, and said unto Him, "Are You the King of the Jews?" Jesus answered, **"Of yourself do you speak this, or did others tell you about Me?"** Pilate answered, "Am I a Jew? Your own people and the chief priests delivered You to me. What have You done?" Jesus answered, **"My kingdom is not of this world: if My kingdom were of this world, My servants would fight, that I not be delivered to the Jews; but at this time My kingdom is not from here."** Pilate therefore said to Him, "Are You then a king?" Jesus answered, **"You say that I am a king; for this I was born; and for this I have come into the world—that I should bear witness to the truth. Everyone that is of the truth hears My voice."** ... Therefore when the chief priests and officers saw Him, they cried out, saying, "Crucify Him, crucify Him!" Pilate said to them, "You take Him and crucify Him; for I find no guilt in Him." The Jews answered him, "We have a law, and according to the law He ought to die, because He made Himself the Son of God." Therefore, when Pilate heard this word, he was more afraid; and he went into the Praetorium again, and said to Jesus, "Where are You from?" But Jesus gave him no answer. Then Pilate said to Him, "Speak You not to me? Know you not, that I have the power to crucify You, and the power to release You?" Jesus answered him, **"You could have no power over Me—none, unless it had been given to you from heaven. Because of this, he that delivered Me unto you has the greater sin."** ... Now it was the preparation day of the Passover, at about the sixth hour: and he said to the Jews, "Behold your King!" Therefore they cried out to Him, "Away, away! Crucify Him!" Pilate said to them, "Shall I crucify your King?" The chief priests answered, "We have no king but Caesar!" So then he delivered Him to them to be crucified ... And by the cross of Jesus stood His mother, and His mother's sister ... Then as Jesus saw His mother, and the disciple standing by whom He loved; He said to His mother, **"Woman, behold your son!"** Then He said to the disciple, **"Behold your mother!"** And from that hour the disciple took her as his own. After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now completed, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, said, **"I thirst."** A vessel filled with sour wine was set: therefore having filled a sponge with sour wine, and putting it on a stalk of hyssop; they brought it to His mouth. Then when Jesus received the sour wine, He said, **"It is fulfilled."** And bowing His head, He yielded up His spirit." [John 18:4]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by expecting to be crucified by the priests of this world and their many followers—who will largely come from within the Christian community itself—so the Scripture of Jesus might be fulfilled: "Remember the word that I said to you, 'A servant is not greater than his master.' If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you. If they kept My word, they will keep yours also." [John 16:20] Beloveds, Jesus was not persecuted and crucified by those *outside* His own religious base, but by those *WITHIN IT*. The high priests of His religious base were willing for Him to be a prophet of God, but *NEVER* to proclaim his *ONENESS* and eternal *EQUALITY* with God; who was given to the world as a living breathing example of the Father's proclamation: "I said, 'You *are* gods, and all of you are children of the Most High.'" [Psalm 82:6] As the Christ is born, and we *proclaim* our Christhood upon the earth to our fellow Brethren—we *must* expect to be crucified according to the Father's will; for this is the conclusion of the Christ in *THIS* world, but not in the next world, in the kingdom of heaven.

Let us *not* avoid drinking of this cup beloveds, which the Christ must drink for as long as the ruler of *this* world has His hand around the necks of the priests of this world—for we have not come to change *their* hearts, but the hearts of those who can be changed. Let us have the courage of the Lion and with a Lion's Roar stand our ground and proclaim as the Christ—“*I AM THE KING OF THE JUNGLE!*” Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to be crucified by the ruler of this world. It is a sign we are resisting our Father's will Who grants all power to those who crucify.

Further commentary: Brethren, do we not know that we ARE the Father bearing witness AS the Holy Spirit *THROUGH* every part of the Son? Only when we bear witness 'AS the Son'—in a 'FEEDBACK LOOP'—that we ARE the Father AND the Holy Spirit in EVERY part of the Son, will the Christ then be born within us. Yet this will not begin until the clock strikes 12, on the 24 hour clock—as the Son makes His Way to the Father—enlightened by the *daylight* hours of the Son/Sun; for “are there not twelve hours in the day? If anyone walks in the day, he does not stumble, because he sees the light of this world. But if one walks in the night, he stumbles, because the light (of Christ) is not in him.” [John 11:9] Thus “while you have the light, *believe* in the light, that you may become sons of light.” [John 12:36]



Additional commentary: In the twelfth hour, as the member of the Body of Christ is anointed by the Holy Spirit in the second trimester as a “babe in Christ” (for he now knows he *is* the Son, and speaks to the Father *as* the Son)—he then proceeds to the Father, to unite with the Father in earnest haste. Quickly purifying his heart of all remaining elements of Antichrist, and offering up his life in service solely to God—he becomes a clear channel for the Word of God. And with each hour that passes, as he moves from the twelfth to the twenty-fourth hour, he is initiated and anointed by the Holy Spirit. Only through his service over three days and nights in the heart of the earth will he rise with each hour upon the Clock of Glory; for he glorifies the Father by rescuing the Son, and himself is glorified as a Son of Light.

208. Christ Mind: Following the Son to ascend to the Father

"And on the first day of the week Mary Magdalene went early to the tomb, while it was still dark; and she saw the stone had been removed from the tomb. ... Mary stood outside by the tomb weeping. Then as she wept, she stooped to look into the tomb; and saw two angels in white sitting; one at the head, and one at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. And they said to her, "Woman, why are you weeping?" She said to them, "Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid Him." Having said this, she turned to the back, and she saw Jesus standing; and knew not that it was Jesus. Jesus said to her, **"Woman, why are you weeping? Whom are you seeking?"** She, believing Him to be the gardener, said unto Him, "Sir, if You have carried Him away, tell me where You have laid Him, and I will take Him away." Jesus said to her, **"Mary!"** She, having turned around, said to Him in Hebrew, "Rabboni!"—which is to say, Teacher. Jesus said to her, **"Do not touch Me, for I have not yet ascended to the Father; but go to My brethren and say unto them, 'I ascend to My Father and your Father; and My God and your God.'"** ... Then in the evening on the same day, being the first of the week—and the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled, for fear of the Jews—Jesus came and stood in the midst, and said unto them, **"Peace be unto you."** ... Then Jesus said to them again, **"Peace be unto you: as the Father has sent Me; I also send you."** And having said this, He breathed upon them, and said unto them, **"Receive the Holy Spirit. If you forgive the sins of any; they are forgiven them: if you retain any; they are retained."** ... And after eight days His disciples were again inside, and Thomas with them. Jesus came, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, **"Peace be unto you."** Then He said to Thomas, **"Bring your finger here, and see My hands; and bring your hand here, and put it into My side: and be not unbelieving, but believing."** Thomas answered and said to Him, "My Lord and my God!" Jesus said to him, **"Thomas, because you have seen Me, you have believed; blessed are those not having seen and have believed!"** ... After these things, Jesus showed Himself again to the disciples at the Sea of Tiberias ... Then Jesus said to them, **"Children, have you any food?"** They answered Him, "No." And He said to them, **"Cast your net on the right side of the boat, and you shall find."** ... Jesus said to them, **"Bring in the fish which you have now caught."** Then Simon Peter went up and dragged the net to land, full of large fish, one hundred and fifty-three; yet being so many, the net was not torn. Jesus said to them, **"Come! Breakfast."** ... So when they had dined, Jesus said to Simon Peter, **"Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me more than these?"** He said to Him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You." He said to him, **"Feed My lambs."** He said to him again, a second time, **"Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?"** He said to Him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You." He said to him, **"Tend My sheep."** He said to him the third time, **"Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?"** Peter was grieved because He said to him the third time, **"Do you love Me?"** And he said to Him, "Lord, You know all things; You know that I love You." Jesus said to him, **"Feed My sheep. Truly, truly I say unto you, when you were younger, you girded yourself and walked where you desired; but when you grow old, you will stretch forth your hands, and another will gird you and carry you where you do not wish."** But this He spoke, signifying by what death he would glorify God. And having said this, He said to him, **"Follow Me."** Having turned, Peter saw the disciple whom Jesus loved following ... And having seen him, Peter said to Jesus, "Lord, what about this man?" Jesus said to him, **"If I will him to remain till I come, what is that to you? You follow Me."** [John 20:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by following the Son of Man over three consecutive days and nights in the heart of the earth to save the life of all our fellow Brethren—"for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish (to save the life of *all* his Brethren), so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth." [Matthew 12:40]. Beloveds, as disciples of Christ, we are ALL '*sons* of Jonah', who symbolizes the Son of Man and the resurrection and the ascension of *everyone* of our Brethren. As the Son of Man is the Son of the Spirit of truth, God the Mother, so too is Jonah the son of the prophet Amittai, whose name means truth. And this is why Jesus asks Simon Peter, "you *say* you love me, but over THREE incalculable aeons, will you sacrifice your life for me and feed the baby lambs, tend the sheep and feed the sheep, as I am *every* part of the Body of Christ, and follow me into the heart of the earth? ... for only those who sacrifice their life for all—as I have done, can follow Me to the Father. Only by laying down your life over three aeons for the liberation of all, will you free the mind of your individual spirit (5/0) and ascend and come into oneness with God's eternal Spirit (1/00)—for this is one hundred and fifty-three." It is here

beloveds—as we mature into Christhood, the Father gird's and carries us to places we do not *wish* to go; but we willingly go anyway for the life of our Father's Flock. Beloveds it must be made perfectly plain to us: there is no other way to ascend to the Father, but by laying down our life for *every* part of the Body of Christ. Let us not cling to anything on our three day journey, but forgive all—for we are here to save the life of all our Brethren, and *not* to condemn any part of Ourselves. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to follow the Son and 'sacrifice' our life for our Brethren.

Further commentary: Beloveds, let it be understood the number three is the sacred number of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit and the foundation of our three day journey; the number five is the sacred number of freedom and liberation; and the number one the sacred number of indivisible oneness and 'Unity of Creation'. Altogether they represent completion through the sacred number nine; where our Father's Net gathers *every fish in the sea*—who swim on the right side of the boat.

Inclusions from the Acts of the Apostles

209. Christ Mind: Receiving the power of the Holy Spirit (Awaiting the Promise of the Father)

"Until that day He was taken up—having given commandments by the Holy Spirit to the apostles whom He had chosen ... and being assembled with them, He commanded them not to depart from Jerusalem, but to wait for the Promise of the Father, **"which you have heard from Me: for indeed John baptized with water—but you shall be baptized with the Holy Spirit, not many days after this."**

Therefore indeed, those having come together asked Him, saying, "Lord, will You restore at this time the kingdom to Israel?" And He said to them, **"It is not for you to know times or seasons, which the Father has set by His own authority; but you shall receive power as the Holy Spirit has come upon you; and you shall be My witnesses both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and Samaria, and to the ends of the earth."** [Acts 1:2]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by knowing we shall receive the power of the Holy Spirit as we love every member of the Body of Christ—and bear witness to the Son of God in *every* part of Creation: for remember beloveds, "all things were made through Him, and without Him nothing was made that was made." [John 1:3] For it is so that "heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will by no means pass away." [Luke 21:33] and we shall bear witness as vestibules for the Holy Spirit of the Son's Presence in all Creation throughout all the lands, as we follow the Son over three days and nights until the end of the earth. What are times and seasons to us, when we know that we—the One Indivisible Spirit of God—are timeless and beyond all seasons? Here we are as a lightning rod for the Spirit of enlightenment and awakening; channeling the light of God as a lightning bolt and the Spirit of truth as a thunder clap as we speak the Word of God. Here we know love is the greatest power, the Great Redeemer, the Great Giver of Life. IT IS THE CUP OF LOVE that holds the Holy Spirit, and we drink of it in the valley of the shadow of death so it can be revealed through us to the world. This is our power, our awakening, our promised land of living waters of love, nurturing *all* God's children—for without this love we cannot receive the Promise of the Father: *His* Holy Spirit. Sickness is a sign we are not preparing our vessel for our Father's Promise—to receive the Holy Spirit—by *loving every part* of the Body of Christ.

210. Christ Mind: Preaching the Word of God upon receiving the power of the Holy Spirit

"Yet Saul, still breathing threats and murder towards the disciples of the Lord, approached the high priest requesting letters from him to the synagogues of Damascus; so that if he found any that were of the Way, both men and women, he might bring them bound to Jerusalem. But on his journey it came to pass as he drew near Damascus—and suddenly from heaven, a light shone around him. And falling to the ground, he heard a voice say unto him, **"Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting Me?"** And he said, "Who are You, Lord?" And He—**"I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting. It is hard for you to kick against the goads."** Both trembling and astonished, he said, "Lord, what do You want me to do?" **"But to arise, and enter into the city; and you will be told that which you must do."**... Then Saul rose up from the ground and when his eyes were opened he saw nothing; but leading him by the hand, they brought him into Damascus. And he was three days not seeing; and neither ate nor drank. Now there was a certain disciple in Damascus named Ananias; and the Lord said to him in a vision, **"Ananias."** And he said, "I behold, Lord." Then the Lord to him—**"Having risen, go to the street called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for one named Saul of Tarsus: for behold, he is praying. And in a vision he has seen a man named Ananias, coming and putting his hand upon him, so that he might receive his sight."** Then Ananias answered, "Lord, I have heard from many about this man, how many evils he has done to Your saints in Jerusalem; and here he has authority from the chief priests to bind all who call on Your name." But the Lord said to him, **"Go, for he is a chosen vessel of Mine to bear My name before Gentiles, and also kings, and the children of Israel: for I will show him how much he must suffer for My name's sake."** And Ananias went and entered into the house; and laying his hands on him, said, "Brother Saul, the Lord has sent me—Jesus which appeared to you on the road which you came; so that you may receive sight, and be filled with the Holy Spirit." And immediately from his eyes fell that like scales, and he recovered his sight; and he arose and was baptized: and receiving food, he was strengthened. Now he was with the disciples in Damascus for some days; and immediately he preached of Jesus in the synagogues, that He is the Son of God. And all which heard were astonished, and said, "Is this not he that destroyed those in Jerusalem which call on this name, and for this he has come here, so that he might bind them to bring unto the chief priests?" But Saul was strengthened more, and confounded the Jews which dwelt in Damascus, proving that this is the Christ." [Acts 9:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves upon receiving the power of the Holy Spirit to preach the Word of God—yet *we* know beloveds, it is never *we* who Speak, *but* the Holy Spirit. How many so-called followers of Christ preach the so-called word of God from their own interpretation of the truth?—brazenly coming from the mind of the ego; they boldly attempt to arrest and supplant the Spirit of truth. Their goal is not to anoint but to *disjoint* the fabric of the Body of Christ; and they are easily identifiable as you see them wrestling with their counterparts in an attempt to sell their wares. Beloveds, let it be known for all those who have ears to hear: THE TRUTH OF GOD NEEDS NO DEFENCE. The Holy Spirit will only ever deliver the truth to the ears of man, it will never seek to wrestle with the mind of man. If you come across anyone who is in any way flustered during the deliverance of his sermon, or agitated, or annoyed, or seeking personal glory or in anyway seeking to disempower others from discovering the truth of God within—then you know you are NOT speaking with an anointed vessel of the Holy Spirit. Why would the Holy Spirit seek to disempower His own from establishing a direct link with Source, with the Holy Spirit within? Only a power grabber would turn up on your doorstep and declare, "Your connection with the Holy Spirit is irrelevant, only my version of the truth is the way!" These ones beloveds seek to *disempower* the children of God, not to empower them from establishing *their own link* to the Spirit of truth. Always fighting the so-called "spiritual fight"—they kick against the goads of the Spirit of truth, and are jabbed time and time again by its holy spikes. Unlike Saul, they are unwilling to become blind to see—and allow the Holy Spirit to remove the scales from their eyes. Sickness is a sign we are seeking to preach the Word of God *before* being anointed by the Holy Spirit. It is a sign we are unwilling to see the Holy Spirit as the ONE and ONLY anointed Preacher of God.

211. Christ Mind: Understanding the Holy Spirit anoints the spirit of *every* man of the four corners of the world

"There was a certain man in Caesarea named Cornelius; a centurion of the regiment that is called Italian, devout and fearing God with all his household; he gave many alms to the people, and always prayed to God. He saw in a vision clearly, about the ninth hour of the day as it were, an angel of God coming towards him and saying to him, 'Cornelius!' And gazing upon him and becoming afraid, he said, 'What is it, lord?' Then he said unto him, 'Your prayers and your alms have come up as a memorial before God. And now send men to Joppa—and send for Simon, a man who is called Peter.' ... And the next day, as they journeyed, and drew near the city; Peter went up on the housetop to pray, about the sixth hour. Then he became very hungry and desired to eat; and as they made ready, he fell into a trance and beheld heaven open, and a certain vessel like a great sheet descending—the four corners being lowered upon the earth—in which were all the four-footed beasts and creeping things of the earth, and birds of the sky. And a voice came to him, **'Rise, Peter; kill and eat.'** But Peter said, 'Not so, Lord! For I have never eaten anything common or unclean.' And a voice again the second time to him, **'What God has cleansed; call not you common.'** And this took place three times; and immediately the vessel was taken up into heaven. ... And on the next day they entered into Caesarea. Now Cornelius was waiting for them, and had called together his relatives and close friends. And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius having met him, fell down at his feet in worship. But Peter lifted him up, saying, 'Arise: I myself am also a man.' ... And he said to them, 'You know how unlawful it is for a Jewish man to associate with or to approach one of another nation: but I have been shown by God not to call any man common or unclean.' ... Then Peter opening his mouth, said, 'In truth I perceive that God shows no partiality; but in every nation, he that fears Him and performs righteousness is acceptable to Him. The word that He sent to the sons of Israel, preaching peace through Jesus Christ—'He is Lord of all'—you know this word came to pass throughout all Judea, having begun from Galilee after the baptism which John preached; that Jesus of Nazareth: how God anointed Him with the Holy Spirit and with power, who went about doing good and healing all who were oppressed by the devil, for God was with Him.' ... Yet as Peter spoke these words, the Holy Spirit fell upon all those which heard the word. And those believing in the circumcision were astonished, as many as had come with Peter; because upon the Gentiles also, the gift of the Holy Spirit had been poured out." [Acts 10:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by understanding God shows no partiality with His children and will anoint the spirit of *every* man of the four corners of the world with the Holy Spirit who is devoted to worshipping God; "for by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit." [1 Corinthians 12:13] Thus *anyone* who follows God's two great commandments to love God with all his heart, soul and mind and to love his neighbor as himself—whether Muslim or Christian, whether Hindu or Buddhist, whether circumcised or not circumcised—WILL be blessed and anointed with the gift of the Holy Spirit. For beloveds, do we not know that as many Jews at the time believed the Holy Spirit would only be conferred onto Jews, just as many Christians today believe the Holy Spirit will only be conferred onto Christians? And this is why there is so much war between the religions; for each thinks he *possesses* the Holy Spirit. Yet the Holy Spirit will only ever be conferred onto one who *sees past* all outer garments and into the hearts of men; for in order to kill the separate sense of self and rise into the Spirit of Christ—*God's indivisible Spirit*—we must SEE NO DIVISION. Here we must *kill* the separate sense of self we hold of *everyone* of our Brethren, who we imagine in our nightmare of superiority are unclean and common, and *eat* of the flesh of the one Body of Christ and drink of the blood of the one Spirit of Christ. Beloveds, let us be as true missionaries and reformers, with a mission to reform our *own* hearts, so we are fit to reform the hearts of others—from all nations, from all religions and from all walks of life—"and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them (with water) in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit." [Matthew 28:19]; for "Can anyone forbid water, that these should not be baptized who have received the Holy Spirit just as we *have*?" And he commanded them to be baptiz-

ed (with water) in the name of the Lord.” [Acts 10:47] Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to look past the outer garment of the body and *see* into the hearts of men. It is a sign we are unwilling to kill the separate sense of self—and *eat solely of the flesh* of the one Body of Christ and *drink of the blood* of the one Spirit of Christ.

212. Christ Mind: Teaching the Word of God

“Then Paul (known previously as Saul), having stood in the midst of the Areopagus said, “Men of Athens, I perceive that in all things you fear the gods; for passing through and beholding the objects of your worship, I even found an altar on which had been inscribed: UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore you worship not knowing; Him I proclaim to you: The God which has made the world and all things which are in it, He that is Lord of heaven and earth dwells not in temples made with hands, nor is He cared for by men’s hands, as though He needed anything; He Himself gives to all—life, breath, and all things: and He has made from One, every nation of men to dwell upon all the face of the earth; and has determined the appointed times and the boundaries of their dwellings, in the search for God, if perchance indeed they might grope for Him and might find Him; and certainly He is not far from each one of us. For in Him we live and move and exist, even as some of the poets among you have said, ‘For His offspring we also are.’ Therefore we ought not to think, being the offspring of God—gold or silver or stone, engraved and crafted by the thoughts of man—the Divine Nature to be like. Truly, these times of ignorance God has overlooked; now He commands all men everywhere to repent, because He has appointed a day on which He is about to judge the world in righteousness; by a Man whom He has ordained: giving faith to all by raising Him from the dead.” But having heard of the resurrection of the dead, some indeed mocked, while others said, “We will hear you again concerning this.” So Paul went out from among them. ... And when both Silas and Timothy came down from Macedonia, Paul was compelled by the word; testifying to the Jews Jesus is the Christ. But having opposed him and blasphemed, he shook his garments, and said to them, “Your blood be upon your heads: I am clean. From now on I will go to the Gentiles.” And departing from there, he entered the house of a certain man named Titius Justus, who worshipped God, whose house was next door to the synagogue. And Crispus, the ruler of the synagogue, believed in the Lord with all his household. And many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized. Now the Lord said to Paul by a vision in the night, **“Fear not, but speak, and keep not silent; for I am with you, and no one will attack you to harm you; for there are many of My people in this city.”** And he remained a year and six months, teaching among them the word of God.” [Acts 17:22]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves upon receiving the power of the Holy Spirit to teach the Word of God—for in preaching the Word of God we gather our Father’s Flock, but in teaching the Word of God we expound all details to those who are receptive. Brethren—“how I kept back nothing that was helpful, but proclaimed it to you ... for I have not shunned to declare to you the whole counsel of God.” [Acts 20:27] “I have shown you in every way, in laboring like this, that you must support the weak. And remember the words of the Lord Jesus, that He said, “It is more blessed to give than to receive.”” [Acts 20:35] Let us remember beloveds that in teaching the little ones to walk, they must *first learn to crawl*, and it is here we must be particularly patient, like a Mother who never gives up on Her child. Know that we offer the keys to freedom in our teaching the Word of God, and there *will* come a time when each little one not only learns to crawl and to walk and to run—but also how to fly. Here as vessels for the Holy Spirit, the One Teacher, we know when to pull back and when each student has graduated under our care, and we move onto the next as guided by our Father. Let us not become dejected and give up on Our Children—nor be afraid and keep silent and refrain from teaching—for in our teaching, it is *we* who are taught *by* the Great Teacher; always remembering—in our holding the keys to freedom “for” our Brethren—“to whom much is given, from him much will be required; and to whom much has been committed, of him they will ask the more.” [Luke 12:48] Sickness is a sign we are seeking to teach the Word of God *before* being anointed by the Holy Spirit. It is a sign we are unwilling to see the Holy Spirit as the ONE and ONLY Teacher.

213. Christ Mind: Testifying the Word of God

"And as he was about to be led into the barracks, Paul said to the commander, "May I say something to you?" ... "I am a Jew from Tarsus, in Cilicia, a citizen of no unmarked city; and I implore you, permit me to speak to the people." And having permitted him, Paul stood on the stairs, beckoning for silence with his hand to the people ... "Men, brethren and fathers; hear my defense before you now. ... I persecuted this Way to the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women. ... Now as I was on my journey, and drawing near to Damascus about noon, suddenly from heaven a great light shone around me; and I fell to the ground and heard a voice saying to me, '**Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting Me?**' ... Now it came to pass on my return to Jerusalem and my praying in the temple, I fell into a trance and saw Him say to me, '**Make haste and get out of Jerusalem quickly; for they will not receive your testimony concerning Me.**' ... And He said to me, '**Go, for I will send you far away to the Gentiles.**'" And they listened to him until this word, and they lifted up their voices, saying, "Take away from the earth one such as this, for he is not fit to live!" ... Now when there arose a great dissension, the commander, fearing lest Paul should be torn to pieces by them, commanded the troops go down and take him by force from among them, and bring him into the barracks. But the following night the Lord stood by him and said, "**Be of good cheer; for as you have testified of Me in Jerusalem, so must you also testify in Rome.**" ... Then Paul said, "I am standing before Caesar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews I have done no wrong, as you know very well. If therefore indeed I have done wrong, or have done anything worthy of death, I do not refuse to die; but if there is nothing in that these men accuse me, no one can deliver me to them. I appeal to Caesar." Then Festus, having conferred with the council, answered, "You have appealed to Caesar? To Caesar you shall go!" ... Then (King) Agrippa said to Paul, "You are permitted to speak for yourself." Then Paul, stretching forth the hand, gave his defense: "Concerning all things of which I am accused of the Jews, King Agrippa, I consider myself happy before you, as today I am about to make my defense ... at midday along the road I saw, O king, from heaven above, a light brighter than the sun, shining around me and those that journeyed with me. And when we had all fallen to the ground, I heard a voice say to me in the Hebrew tongue, '**Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting Me? It is hard for you to kick against the goads.**' So I said, 'Who are You, Lord?' And the Lord said, '**I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting. But arise, and stand on your feet, for unto this have I appeared to you: to appoint you a minister and a witness; that you have both seen Me, and that I appeared to you. I shall deliver you from the Jewish people and from the Gentiles—to those whom I send you; to open their eyes, that they may turn from darkness to light, and the power of Satan unto God: that they may receive forgiveness of sins; and a part among those which are made holy by faith, that is in Me.**'" ... Then Agrippa said to Paul, "In a short time you persuade me to become a Christian." And Paul said, "I pray to God, both in a short and long time, not only you, but also all those hearing me today, should become also of such kind of what sort I am; except for these chains." [Acts 21:37]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves upon receiving the power of the Holy Spirit to testify the Word of God—for in preaching the Word of God we gather our Father's Flock and in teaching the Word of God we expound all details, but in testifying the Word of God we bear witness to the *truth* of God, particularly in situations when called to provide our testimony even at the expense of our own life. And so it was when a prophet name Agabus came down from Judea "he took Paul's belt, bound his *own* hands and feet, and said, "Thus says the Holy Spirit, 'So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man who owns this belt, and deliver *him* into the hands of the Gentiles.'" ... and when "those from that place pleaded with him not to go up to Jerusalem ... Then Paul answered, "What do you mean by weeping and breaking my heart? For I am ready not only to be bound, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus.'" [Acts 21:11] And so it was beloveds Jesus *also* testified and bore witness to the truth of God and gave His life for that testimony, and spoke—"whoever confesses Me before men, him I will also confess before My Father who is in heaven. But whoever denies Me before men, him I will also deny before My Father who is in heaven." [Matthew 10:32] Know it is our testimony of the Word of God where the greatest conversion of hearts takes place—for we are willing to lay down our life for God's truth. Sickness is a sign we are seeking to testify the Word of God *before* being anointed by the Holy Spirit. It is a sign we are unwilling to see the Holy Spirit as the ONE and ONLY Testifier.

Further commentary: Beloved Brethren, you will know if you have been anointed by the Holy Spirit—for the Presence of the Word of God will speak to you and make Its Presence known to you. Let it not be for me to say in what manner the Holy Spirit will reveal Itself—except to say that you will usually feel like you are inhabited by an extremely high vibration Spirit that overshadows your *every* step.

Inclusion from the Second Epistle of Paul to the Corinthians

214. Christ Mind: Establishing strength in our weaknesses and power in our infirmities

“The need to boast: indeed it is not profitable ... for though I should desire to boast, I will not be a fool; for I will speak the truth. But I refrain, lest anyone should think me above what he sees in me or hears from me. And the preeminence of the revelations—on which account, so that I should not exalt myself—a thorn in the flesh was given to me, a messenger of Satan, that he might strike me, so that I should not exalt myself. Concerning this, three times I pleaded with the Lord, that it might depart from me. And He said to me, **“My grace is sufficient for you, for My strength is made perfect in weakness.”** Most gladly therefore I will rather boast in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. Therefore I think well of infirmities, of insults, of hardships, of persecutions, of distresses, for Christ’s sake: for whensoever I should be weak, then I am strong.” [2 Corinthians 12:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves upon receiving the power of the Holy Spirit to establish strength in our weaknesses and power in our infirmities—for it is here beloveds, as our own sense of *individual* power and glory is weakened—that we begin to rely solely on the strength and power of Christ, and glorify only God. We must in one sense be “reduced to nothing”—so our entire reliance is on our Real Self, not on our mortal self—to experience ourself as the All; for it is only through our infirmities that we develop a connection to our *true* Source of power and establish a greater faith in God. It is here we develop patience and perseverance to break through all bonds associated with the mortal self—and create a stable foundation within us in ‘all conditions’; for this is our opportunity to develop PERFECT EQUANIMITY OF MIND and demonstrate to God we have moved from an ‘agitated’ mind to a ‘peaceful’ mind—qualifying us to move higher into the heavens above, and finally into the kingdom of heaven. Here our mind must be bridled and trained not to be spooked and bolt under ANY condition ... so we must see the earth as an ‘equestrian training centre’ for the minds of young colts, until we are fit to be displayed in the MAIN ARENA. Beloveds, how can we be let loose into the kingdom of heaven if we still react with fear and anger and disturbance? Thus this ‘spirit of reaction’ must be altogether removed and replaced with the Spirit of peace. NOTHING MUST DISTURB OUR MIND to qualify for entry into the kingdom of heaven—and we will be assessed on all manner of things, from our thoughts on spiders, war in the world, persecution, sickness and infirmities of all types—ANYTHING we still react to, and do not instantly make peace with, will be held against us and keep us locked in the debtors prison; thus “agree with your adversary quickly (whether it be a disturbing sound, image, smell, taste, situation, person, infirmity, etc.), while you are on the way with him, lest your adversary deliver you to the judge, the judge hand you over to the officer, and you be thrown into prison. Assuredly, I say to you, you will by no means get out of there till you have paid the last penny.” [Matthew 5:25] Here we must LOVE AND

APPRECIATE EVERYTHING to have perfect stability of mind—knowing this strength of Christ can only be developed ‘through’ our individual trials. Sickness is a sign we are reacting with fear, anger and disturbance to the world around us. It is a sign we are unwilling to forgive and make peace with *everything* in our world.

Inclusions from the Revelation of Jesus Christ

215. Christ Mind: Preparing the way for the seven Spirits of God to be lit within the seven lampstands of our holy temple



“THE Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto Him to show His servants, what must shortly come to pass—and through His angel sent, He made known to His servant John, who bore witness to the word of God, and to the testimony of Jesus Christ, as many things as he saw. Blessed is he that reads and those that hear the words of this prophecy, and keeps those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand. John, to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace to you and peace from Him which is and which was and which is to come, and from the seven Spirits which are before His throne, and from Jesus Christ, the faithful witness, the firstborn of the dead, and the ruler of the kings of the earth. He loved us and released us of our sins in His blood, and has made us a kingdom; priests unto God and His Father: to Him be glory and dominion forever and ever. Amen. Behold, He is coming amid clouds, and every eye will see Him; even those which pierced Him. And all the tribes of the earth shall wail because of Him. Even so, Amen. **“I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End,”** says the Lord God, **“which is and which was and which is to come, the Almighty.”** I John, your brother and fellow-partaker in the tribulation and kingdom and patient endurance of Jesus, was on the island called Patmos, on account of the word of God and the testimony of Jesus. I was in the Spirit on the Lord’s day, and I heard behind me a loud voice as a trumpet, saying, **“I am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last,”** and, **“What you see write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches: to Ephesus, and to Smyrna, and to Pergamos, and to Thyatira, and to Sardis, and to Philadelphia, and to Laodicea.”** And I turned to see the voice that spoke with me: and having turned I saw seven golden lampstands, and in the midst of the lampstands One like the Son of Man, clothed to the feet and girded about at the breast with a golden sash. And the hairs of His head were white like wool, white as snow; and His eyes were as a flame of fire; and His feet were like unto fine brass, as if refined in a furnace; and His voice like unto many waters; and He held in His right hand seven stars; and out of His mouth came forth a sharp two-edged sword; and His face was like unto the sun shining in its strength. And when I saw Him, I fell at His feet as though dead. And He laid His right hand upon me, saying, **“Fear not: I am the First and the Last and the Life; and I was dead, and behold, I am alive unto the age forever; and I have the keys of Hades and of Death. Therefore write what you have seen, and what is, and what is about to take place after this. The mystery of the seven stars which you saw in My right hand, and the seven golden lampstands: The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; and the seven lampstands are the seven churches. To the angel of the church in Ephesus write, ‘This says He that holds the seven stars in His right hand, that walks in the midst of the seven golden lampstands: ‘I know your works and your toils and enduring patience; and that you cannot bear evil; and you have tested those calling themselves apostles and are not, and have found them liars; and you have persevered and endured for My name’s sake and have not grown weary. But I have this against you, that you have left your first love. Remember therefore from where you have fallen; and repent and do the first works: and if not, I will come to you and I shall remove your lampstand from its place, unless you repent. But this you have, that you detest the works of the Nicolaitans, which I also detest. He that has ears, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. He that overcomes I will give to him to eat from the tree of life, which is in the midst of the Paradise of God.’”** And to the angel of the church in Smyrna write, **‘This says the First and the Last, which was dead and is alive: “I know your tribulation and poverty—but you are rich!—and the blasphemy of those declaring themselves to be Jews and are not, but are a synagogue of Satan. Fear not**

what you are about to suffer. Behold, the devil is about to throw some of you into prison, that you may be tested; and you shall have tribulation ten days. Be faithful until death, and I will give you the crown of life. He that has ears, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. He that overcomes shall in no way be harmed by the second death.”

And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write, ‘This says He that has the sharp two-edged sword: “I know where you dwell—where the throne of Satan is—and you hold fast to My name, and did not deny My faith, even in the days of My martyr Antipas, who was faithful to Me—who was killed among you, where Satan dwells. But I have a few things against you, because you have there those holding the doctrine of Balaam—who taught ‘Balak’ to place a stumbling-block before the children of Israel: to eat things sacrificed to idols, and to commit sexual immorality. And thus you have those holding in like manner the doctrine of the Nicolaitans. Therefore repent: and if not, I will come to you quickly and shall fight against those with the sword of My mouth. He that has ears, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. He that overcomes I will give to him the hidden manna, and I will give him a white stone—and on the stone a new name I have written, which no one knows, except him that receives it.”’

And to the angel of the church in Thyatira write, ‘This says the Son of God, He that has His eyes like a flame of fire, and His feet like fine brass: “I know your works, and your love and service and faith and enduring patience; and as for your works, the last are greater than the first. However, I have against you that you permit that woman Jezebel—she that calls herself a prophetess—to teach and seduce My servants to commit sexual immorality and to eat things sacrificed to idols. And I gave her time that she might repent; and she was not willing to repent of her sexual immorality. Behold, I will cast her into a sickbed, and those committing adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds. And I will kill her children with death: and all the churches shall know that I am He that examines the heart and affections; and I will give to each one of you according to your works. Yet I say to you, to the others in Thyatira, as many as have not this doctrine, who know not the depths of Satan, as they say; I will put on you no other burden: but hold fast to what you have until when I should come. He that overcomes, and keeps My works until the end, to him I will give power over the nations—and he shall rule them with a “rod of iron”, as the vessels of potters are broken in pieces—as I also received from My Father; and I will give him the morning star. He that has ears, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.”’

And to the angel of the church in Sardis write, ‘This says He that has the seven Spirits of God and the seven stars: “I know your works; that you have a name that you are alive, but you are dead. Be watchful, and strengthen the things that remain, which are about to die: for I have not found your works perfect before My God. Remember therefore how you have received and heard; and hold fast and repent. Therefore if you shall not watch, I will come like a thief; and you shall not know what hour I will come upon you. But you have a few names in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with Me in white, for they are worthy. He that overcomes in this way shall be clothed in white garments, and I shall not blot out his name from the Book of Life; and I will confess his name before My Father and before His angels. He that has ears, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.”’

And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write, ‘This says He that is holy, He that is true, He that has the key of David, He that opens and no one shuts, and shuts and no one opens: “I know your works; behold, I have set before you an open door, and no one can shut it: for you have a little strength, and have kept My word, and have not denied My name. See, I will deliver them of the synagogue of Satan, those that call themselves Jews and are not, but lie—behold, I will cause them that they shall come and worship before your feet, and to know that I have loved you. Because you have kept My word to persevere, I also will keep from you the hour of trial which is about to come upon the whole world; to test those dwelling upon the earth. I am coming quickly: hold fast to what you have, that no one may take your crown. He that overcomes, I will make him a pillar in the temple of My God, and he shall go out no more; and I will write on him the name of My God and the name of the city of My God, the New Jerusalem, which comes down out of heaven from My God; and My new name. He that has ears to hear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.”’

And to the angel of the church in Laodicea write, ‘This says the Amen, the True and Faithful Witness, the Beginning of the creation of God: “I know your works; that you are neither cold nor hot: I would that you were cold or hot! So because you are lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I am ready to vomit you out of My mouth. Because you say, ‘I am rich, and am wealthy, and have need of nothing’—and know not that you are wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked—I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined in fire, that you may be rich; and white garments that you may be clothed, and the shame of your nakedness may not be revealed; and eye-salve to anoint your eyes, so that you may see. As many as I love, I discipline and rebuke: therefore be zealous and repent. Behold, I stand at the door and knock: if anyone hears My voice and opens the

door, I will come in to him and will dine with him, and he with Me. He that overcomes I will grant to him to sit with Me on My throne, as I also overcame and sat down with My Father on His throne. He that has ears, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.” [Revelation 1:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by preparing the way for the seven Spirits of God to be lit within the seven lampstands—the seven churches—of the holy temple of our mind, our soul-body and our spirit; for “there shall come forth a Rod from the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots. The Spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the Spirit of wisdom and understanding, the Spirit of counsel and might, (and also) the Spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD.” [Isaiah 11:1] Beloveds, these seven Spirits of God must each “be lit” and kept lit within the seven churches of our holy temple, leading us step by step, through seven intervals, all the way to the throne of God. **The first is the Spirit of the LORD**—for it was when we ate of the ‘tree of the knowledge of good and evil’ and in so doing “could not bear those who are evil” that we lost our first love—our love for our fellow Brethren. Here we must remember *where* we have fallen and repent and do the first works: to follow our Father’s two great commandments to love God with all our heart, soul and mind and to love our neighbor as ourself. Only then beloveds—as we no longer follow the duality of love and hate, but only the Spirit of love—will we eat *solely* of the tree of life. **The second is the Spirit of wisdom**—for it is upon our being cut off from the truth of God, as a result of eating of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, that we experienced suffering in our clinging to things we judged good and in our fearing things we judged evil; thereby experiencing “tribulation, and poverty (but you are rich)” and accumulation of fear and a lack of faith. Here we must “not fear any of those things which you are about to suffer. Indeed the devil is about to throw *some* of you (on the path of Christ) into prison, that you may be tested, and you will have tribulation ten days”—over three days in the heart of the earth to atone during the seven day ascent of your individual spirit as revealed by the seven mighty IAM statements, whereupon “I will give you the crown of life”. Here we must see the wisdom of our journey to resurrect the Body of Christ over three days and nights in the heart of the earth and the seven day ascent of our individual spirit—remaining “faithful until death” of our separate sense of self—knowing fear is a ‘lack’ of faith. **The third is the Spirit of understanding**—for it is upon reestablishing faith in God after being cut off from the truth of God, that we now seek His understanding—for “you hold fast to My name, and did not deny My faith”. Here the evil one does not want any of his captives to go free so many false doctrines abound enticing us to “eat things sacrificed to idols, and to commit sexual immorality” ... which ARE his ‘chains of lust’—for this is “where Satan’s throne *is*”. It is here we reach for the TRUTH of Christ; and for those who don’t—“I will come to you quickly and will fight against them with the sword of My mouth”. And for those who overcome “I will give some of the hidden manna (bread of understanding) to eat” and “I will give him a white stone” of truth—for it is here we are anointed by the Holy Spirit and are led *only* by the Spirit of truth. **The fourth is the Spirit of counsel**—for in being led only by the Spirit of truth, we receive the counsel of the Spirit of Christ. Here the Son of God says, “I know your works, love, service, faith, and your patience”, which are guided by the 18 Spirits of Christ. Yet the evil one (Jezebel) is throwing out all stops to prevent us from rising above the energy of lust, “indeed I will cast her into a sickbed, and those who commit adultery with her into great tribulation”. But it is

here we are given a PROMISE—"I will put on you no other burden (than to rise above the energy of lust) ... and he who overcomes, and keeps My works until the end, to him I will give power over the nations ... and I will give him the morning star"—for this *is* the birth of the Christ. **The fifth is the Spirit of might**—for in our entering more and more the Spirit of Christ, we experience the tremendous power of the Spirit of might. Here we have "a name that you are alive, but you are dead"—for as our separate self 'dies daily' we resurrect into life into the *Spirit* of Christ. It is here the evil one is watching and laying many traps to make us fall, so we MUST "be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die, for I have not found your works perfect before God". Here we must "hold fast and repent. Therefore if you will not watch, I will come upon you as a thief". But "he who overcomes shall be clothed in white garments, and I will not blot out his name from the Book of Life, but I will confess his name before My Father". **The sixth is the Spirit of knowledge**—for in our entering the Spirit of Christ we have a thirst for the Knowledge of God and we begin to use the key of knowledge, the key of David, which *is* our meditation on God. For so says He who is holy, He who is true, He who has the key of David, He who opens and no one shuts, and shuts and no one opens—"I have set before you an open door, and no one can shut it; for you have a little strength". For it is *we* who now have the key to open and shut the gate at will to God's fountain of eternal Knowledge. Though we must *persevere* to 'unite' with God through this "meditation doorway", and "because you have kept My command to persevere, I will also keep from you the hour of trial which shall come upon the whole world, to test those who dwell on the earth." Yet as the world is tested with the highs and the lows, only those 'mastering equanimity of mind' remain non-attached. No longer tossed about like leafs in the air, to him "who overcomes, I will make him a pillar in the temple of My God, and he shall go out no more. I will write on him the name of the city of My God, the New Jerusalem, which comes down out of heaven from My God", *into* his own mind. **The seventh is the Spirit of the fear of the LORD**—for in our having entered the domain of God, it is here we learn to hold the greatest reverence and respect for our heavenly Father who guides us at every step. Yet for many who enter the state of meditation or the spiritual path in general, they are NOT zealous for God and are "neither cold (having *no* spiritual focus) nor hot (zealous for the Spirit of God) ... so then, because you are lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will vomit you out of My mouth." Content with what they already have spiritually, they say, "I am rich, have become wealthy, and have need of nothing"—and do not know that you are wretched, miserable, poor, blind, and naked"; for they are only thinking of themselves, and have *no* concern for the Body of Christ. Here they are counseled to "buy from Me gold (of the Spirit of Christ) refined in the fire, that you may be rich; and white garments, that you may be clothed". For beloveds "I stand at the door and knock (while you are spiritually minded). If anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and dine with him, and he with Me ... therefore be zealous (for God and to 'resurrect' the Body of Christ over three days and nights) and repent." For "to him who overcomes I will grant to sit with Me on My throne, as I also overcame and sat down with My Father on His throne". Here Brethren we are GIVEN the Way to prepare the way for the seven Spirits of God 'to be lit' within the seven lampstands of our holy temple—knowing our task is to keep each Spirit *lit* so not a single flame dies out. And as the lower pyramid of the Son rises to merge in perfect unity with the upper pyramid of the Father, which *is*

the Star of David, and having liberated ourself from the prison of the evil one, we make the Great Vow in the “Great Awakening” to resurrect *every* part of the Body of Christ. Sickness is a sign we are NOT preparing the way for the seven Spirits of God to be lit within the seven lampstands (the seven churches) of our holy temple.

216. Christ Mind: Understanding the wrath of God’s seven plagues, which will wipe out the deeds of the unrighteous

“And I heard a great voice from the temple saying to the seven angels, “Go and pour out the seven bowls of the wrath of God upon the earth.” And the first went and poured out his bowl upon the earth: and a foul and loathsome sore came upon the men that had the mark of the beast, and those worshipping his image. And the second poured out his bowl into the sea: and it became blood—as of one dead—and every living creature died that was in the sea. And the third poured out his bowl into the rivers and springs of water: and they became blood. And I heard the angel of the waters saying: “You are righteous, which is and which was, which is holy—because You have judged these things. For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and You have given them blood to drink: they are deserving.” And I heard the altar saying, “Yes, Lord God Almighty; true and righteous are Your judgments.” Then the fourth poured out his bowl upon the sun: and it was given to it to scorch men with fire. And men were scorched with great heat, and they blasphemed the name of God, who had power over these plagues; and they did not repent to give Him glory. And the fifth poured out his bowl upon the throne of the beast: and his kingdom became darkened; and they gnawed their tongues from the pain. And they blasphemed the God of heaven on account of their pain and on account of their sores, and they did not repent of their deeds. And the sixth poured out his bowl upon the great river Euphrates: and its water was dried up; so that the way of the kings from the rising sun (the east) may be prepared. And I saw out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet, three unclean spirits like frogs: for they are the spirits of demons, performing signs; which go forth unto the kings of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of the great day of God Almighty. **“Behold, I am coming like a thief. Blessed is he that watches, and keeps his garments; that he should not walk naked, and they see his shame.”** And they gathered them to the place called in Hebrew—Armageddon. And the seventh poured out his bowl into the air: and a great voice came out from the temple of the throne, saying, “It is done!” And there were noises and thunderings and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as had not been since men were upon the earth; so mighty and great an earthquake. And the great city became into three parts; and the cities of the nations fell. And great Babylon was remembered before God, to give her the cup of wine of the fierceness of His wrath. And every island fled, and mountains were not found. And great hail about the weight of a talent fell down from the sky upon men—and men blasphemed God on account of the plague of hail, because the plague was exceedingly great.” [Revelation 16:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by understanding the wrath of God’s seven plagues—for Jesus speaks: “Behold, I come on a white horse. I declare there are seven plagues which will wipe out the deeds of the unrighteous. I am the Caretaker of the world. I will purify the world of all plagues. Behold, I am the Lamb.” Beloveds, those who worship the image of the beast of war are poured out onto their SPIRIT the foul and loathsome sore of **‘hatred’**. It is here they enter the valley of the shadow of death as the spiritually ‘dead’ and are poured out onto their MIND the **‘hunger’** of no more fish in the sea and the **‘thirst’** of no more water to drink—for hatred *is* the root of all craving. It is here they enter the valley of disease as the mortally ‘wounded’ and are poured out onto their SOUL-BODY the burning **‘fever’** of their many illnesses and the agonizing **‘pain’** that shadows their diseases—for craving *is* the root of all disease. It is here they finally enter the valley of torment as the spiritually ‘tormented’ and are poured out onto their OUTER WORLD the calamities of **‘drought & war’** and the neverending struggles of **‘instability & hell’**—for disease *is* the root of all torment. Brethren, only through our own plagues will we see the light of the Way of peace and wipe out all deeds of unrighteousness. Here the religions of hate of the great Euphrates will be dried up to make way for the religions of peace. Sickness is a sign we are in the throes of the seven plagues and are unwilling to repent and change our ways.

217. Christ Mind: Entering the river of life to enter the gates of the holy city—by eating the twelve fruits of the tree of life

"And he showed me a river of water of life, clear as crystal, flowing out from the throne of God and the Lamb. In the midst of its street, and on this and that side of the river was the tree of life, producing twelve fruits—each yielding its fruit according to the month; and the leaves of the tree for the healing of nations.

And every accursed thing shall be no more: and the throne of God and the Lamb shall be in it, and His servants shall serve Him. And they shall see His face; and upon their foreheads His name. And there, there shall be no night: and lamplight and sunlight they have no need, for upon them the Lord God will shine His light; and they shall reign unto the ages forever. And he said to me, "These words are faithful and true." And the Lord, the God of the spirit of the Prophets, sent His angel to show His servants what must shortly come to pass. **"And behold, I am coming quickly! Blessed is he that keeps the words of the prophecy of this book."** And I John, who heard and saw these things. And when I heard and saw, I fell

down to worship before the feet of the angel which showed me these things. But he said to me, "Behold not: I am your fellow servant, and of the prophets your brethren, and of those that keep the words of this book: worship God." And he said to me, "Seal not the words of the prophecy of this book, for the time is at hand.

He that is unjust, let him still be unjust; and he that is defiled, let him still be defiled; and he that is righteous, let him still be righteous; and he that is holy, let him still be holy." **"Behold, I am coming quickly, and My reward is with Me: to give to each according to his work. I am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End."** Blessed are those that wash their robes; that their right shall be unto the tree of life, and they shall enter by the gates into the city. But outside

are dogs and sorcerers and the sexually immoral, and murderers and idolaters, and whosoever loves and practices falsehood. **"I, Jesus, have sent My angel to testify to you these things in the churches. I am the Root and the Offspring of David, the Bright and Morning Star."** And the Spirit and the bride say, "Come!" And let him that hears say, "Come!" And let him that thirsts come; and let him that

is willing take the water of life freely. I testify to everyone hearing the words of the prophecy of this book: If anyone should add to these things, God will add to him the plagues which are written in this book; and

if anyone should take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God will take away his part from the tree of life, and from the holy city, of those written in this book. Says He which testifies these things, **"Truly I am coming quickly!"** Amen. Lord Jesus, come! The grace of the Lord

Jesus be with all of the saints. Amen." [Revelation 22:1]

In entering the Mind of Christ, we humble ourselves by entering the river of life to enter the gates of the holy city—where we must acquire along the way each of the twelve fruits of the tree of life, including: the inner contentment of God-Power (*January*), the forgiveness of all sins of God-Love (*February*), the reverence for all life of God-Mastery (*March*), the acceptance of everything of God-Control (*April*), the surrender of our separate will of God-Obedience (*May*), the unwavering faith in God of God-Wisdom (*June*), the acceptance of our divinity of God-Harmony (*July*), the gratitude for everything of God-Gratitude (*August*), the giving of service of God-Justice (*September*), the surrender to Truth of God-Reality (*October*), the renouncing of all that is not God of God-Vision (*November*), and the communion with God of God-Victory (*December*). Beloved Brethren, only by following God's holy commandments will we eat of the twelve fruits of the tree of life and thereby be given entry into the kingdom of heaven through the gates of the holy city. Let us move quickly, so our Bright and Morning Star comes quickly—for He is our sunlight, our sunshine, our forever bright and shining glory of God. Sickness is a sign we are unwilling to enter the *holy* river of life. It is a sign we are unwilling to follow our Father's commandments and *eat* of the twelve fruits of the tree of life.



The three Confirmations from God

"Beloveds, it is upon the day of the completion of "Healing dis-ease in the Mind of Christ" that the Father gave three confirmations of His thoughts concerning the project. The first He communicated was: "The little flower has bore fruit." The second He communicated was: "The good shepherd who lays down his life for all the Flock will have victory for the people which are the Son." The third He communicated as a vision. And in entering the dream state upon the closing of my eyes I saw myself in a ceremony where I laid all my worldly treasures in the center of a circle of rocks, and after putting on my robe, I was instructed by those conducting the ceremony that I must walk around the outside of the circle completely and divorce myself of all these worldly possessions, which I did. Then I was asked, "Who is your man?" "God! is my Man." I replied with great conviction, as if the question were an effrontery. Immediately I was raised higher and higher from the ground into the air upon what seemed like a white metal tube, and coming off my tube—for my tube was the center tube—were many other white tubes each with an individual attached, and I knew they too were saints of the latter days. And I could see a woman in her sixties running with her white tube towards the great construction of tubes rising into the air, and I feared she had missed the resurrection." [Maitreya Christos]

The Devil's Plea and Book Printing Directions

"Beloveds, it is upon the day after the above three confirmations, and in entering the dream state upon the closing of my eyes, the Devil did appear very aggrieved and begging me to stop what I was doing and did offer me a vision of a room full of great treasures, jewels and crystals if I would give my allegiance to him. I did command immediately in the name of God that this room full of devilware be destroyed—and I awoke. It was always my intention this book be made freely available in pdf form, and it shall be. Midway through the scribing of this book, and in entering the dream state upon the closing of my eyes, I was shown a vision of me as the prophet Leighton Crichton in what appeared to be an apocalyptic future and I was holding a book of Christ that I had scribed, but the book was not bound, but in separate pages, and as I held the pages they were falling around me and the font of the text was all smudged. Then I heard a voice from God say, "this book needs to be properly printed"—and I awoke. And for this reason an option to order a copy of the book will be made available for purchase, where zero profit shall be gleaned." [Maitreya Christos]

The Parable of the Great Jewel

"There was once a great king who had billions of sons. He wanted each of them to have eternal life, so he created a great jewel with 31,102 sides, so when each son beheld all 31,102 sides they would have eternal life. So precious was this jewel, he entrusted his firstborn son to distribute it freely to each of his other sons, that no evildoer might prevent his sons from their inheritance of eternal life. However one of the kings' servants prized the great jewel and wanted it for his own, so he drew a black smiley face on it to disguise it. And when his firstborn son came looking for it and saw what looked like his father's jewel in the room of this servant, and asked this servant if the jewel was his father's, the servant replied, "This is not your father's jewel, it is mine, because it has a black smiley face on it." Then the servant thought he could make money from the jewel, and so he told the other billions of sons that he had a great jewel with the power of their father to give them eternal life, but because it was *his* jewel, and had a black smiley face on it, they would have to pay a price. He told them all, "You are allowed to look upon 1,000 sides freely without my permission, but anything more than that you need my permission, or else you have to pay!" Yet one of the sons realized the jewel was his father's jewel, and did not belong to the servant, and attempted to look on all sides and to show other sons the whole jewel without seeking permission from the servant. But the servant found out, and called the palace guards and ordered that the offending sons be thrown into prison for violating his property. Yet when the king found out, and upon investigation, discovered the jewel was *his* jewel, and not the servants, he bound that wicked servant hand and foot and cast him into the den of the hungry lion." [Maitreya Christos]

Copyright Notification

All bible verses in small print in this document have been translated by Maitreya Christos and are thus classified under human law as an 'original work'. However in recognizing the ownership of these verses belongs to God, and not to man, all rights to copyright are herein waived. The majority of bible verses in large print in this document (which is less than 1,000 verses) are quoted from the New King James Version holy bible, which has a copyright restriction of not quoting more than 1,000 verses, and requires the following notification be stated: "Scripture taken from the New King James Version". Copyright © 1982 by Thomas Nelson, Inc. Used by permission. All rights reserved."

Demonstrating a commitment to renouncing attachment to the “things of this world”, worshipping only God, and living a morally stainless life

My Beloveds, I (Maitreya Christos) have been granted by the heavenly Father the opportunity to serve God as a shepherd of our heavenly Father's Flock—to lead those sheep who have wandered astray from the Flock of Perfect Devotion to God—unto the meadow settlement of the Mind of Christ, that lay on the border between heaven and earth. I have earned this right amongst men, for I have demonstrated a commitment to God to renouncing attachment to the “things of this world”, to worshipping only God, and to living a morally stainless life. I did not always live a morally stainless life, for the demon spirits of lust, hate and fear were rampant indeed and the fire of each of these demon spirits needed to be dowsed and abated and completely undone. Yet in overcoming these demon spirits within, I earned the right to educate humanity on what it must take to eradicate the pestilence of the hold of the evil one in our heart. You who seek to serve only God, and not the evil one, to you I now speak from my heart to your heart—for I will share with you the template of my life that you may follow me, as granted by the Father, unto the meadow settlement of the Mind of Christ. I do not claim to embody the perfection of God, for I have made many errors along the way, and still make many errors along the way. I do not claim to know the whole Truth of God, for my mind is incapable of grasping the totality of God's Truth from this human perspective. So with humility, I will offer you a roadmap which will help lead you to the point where I have been approached by the Father and embraced by Jesus Christ to shepherd our heavenly Father's Flock. As you come into the fold of our little flock, which by the Grace of God has been granted ordinance to ascend into the Mind of Christ, we will move together as One Flock into the Heart of Christ. No longer adrift as deadwood in the valley of the shadow of death, our One Focus is to resurrect from death unto life, *every* part of the Body of Christ. In this Heart of Christ we take the Great Vow of Liberation, for our love for the brethren surpasses all else. In this Mind of Christ **OUR ONLY PURPOSE IS TO RESURRECT THE BODY OF CHRIST**—and every other function in this parody of earthly life merely serves this primary calling. **HERE WE ARE AS SAINTS OF THE LATTER DAYS**, but my beloveds, we will never be as saints if we do not walk with consistency the path of the saints. And this is where the template of the saint, the template of my life, for I have been nominated a saint, will help lead you into the life of the saint. For I boast not of my life, but of the life of the saint, and what better life could there be to aspire to? Therefore let us walk together as One Flock, with One Heart in the Spirit of Christ and One Mind in the Mind of Christ and make the pledge to aspire to sainthood. Here we make the pledge in our heart to assemble together in Spirit as One Flock to enter the Sheep Gate of Jesus Christ—under the banner designated by the Father as the Leighton Crichton Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. For you see my beloveds, this is not a physical church, but a church of the Spirit of Jesus Christ—transcending all physical interaction of human minds and membership of a church grounded in the physical. And isn't this the goal of every saint my dear ones, to transcend the physical and all attachment to material existence? Yet in order for us to move through the Sheep Gate as One Flock, we must be of the One Heart and Mind of Christ and follow the **SAME TEMPLATE** together. As the shepherd of this little flock, it falls to me to determine the requirements of entry into this sheepfold, which is the template of my life, the template of the saint, I now share. The Father will then Himself determine your readiness and faithfulness to the pledge to join our little flock; remembering always you are not giving your allegiance to me, but to following the Spirit of Christ. Seeing Ourselves as the One Son, the singular Body of Christ, with the singular goal to resurrect every part of Ourselves over three days and nights in the heart of the earth is the first entry requirement. **Here we take the Great Vow of Liberation**, doing all we can to resurrect from death unto life every part of the Body of Christ. For it is not enough just to take the vow, we must use our time on earth to awaken the entire Body of Christ from death unto life. In this capacity I myself have dedicated much of my adult life to giving my time freely to support the sick of mind, body and spirit, led by a deep calling in my heart. The second requirement is the ongoing dedication to **purify the mind, soul-body and spirit** of negative emotions, thoughts and spirits. In this capacity, for many years, I have employed various techniques on a daily basis to purify the mind, soul-body and spirit. One of the most effective techniques, the Lower Self meditation, was shown to me by God and is freely available as a two year self-purification course at www.leightoncrichton.net. The third requirement is to live the life of a saint by **detaching from the “things of this world”**—including and not limited to the renunciation of all sexual activity, special relationships, music, television, watching movies and live shows etc., surfing the internet, coveting the news in any format, playful activities, and intoxicants of any type. Each of these is an attachment to “form”, to earthly life, to seeking a mental and emotional high from the “things of this world”. A special relationship is where you give something to one that you would not give to all freely in the sight of God—and if my beloveds, we are to become the saints of the latter days we must be prepared to give all that we have to All That We Are—showing no partiality or favoritism towards any of God's children. Here we divorce ourselves from seeking fulfillment from any earthly relationships and make the commitment to live an ascetic life, completely unbound in our heart to anyone on the earth. Here we become as sheep with the Golden Fleece of Christ, who with an Herculean effort, turn away from looking upon the many serpents of the medusa's head, to live solely the life of the saint. In this capacity I have renounced each of these things I require you renounce also ... but how many will be able to follow me and give up their earthly life and follow me through the Sheep Gate of Christ? The fourth requirement is the ongoing dedication to **replacing the 18 spirits of Antichrist with the 18 Spirits of**

Christ. As the Knowledge of each of these spirits has only been recently revealed by Christ, I cannot claim to say I have spent such and such a time pondering precisely these 36 spirits, however in this capacity I have spent many years praying to God for demonic/Antichrist spirits to be removed from my mind, my soul-body and my spirit and replaced with the Spirit of Christ. You who will follow me, the Spirit of Christ I embody, taking upon yourself this Spirit of Christ, I beseech you to walk worthy of the calling of the saints to which you are now called. Resist the call of the Antichrist who plays his harpsichord for you to feel enraptured with the “things of this world” and to divide the Body of Christ, and strengthen the things which remain, to perfect yourself in the Spirit of Christ. We are the chosen ones if you choose it to be. Your life is not in the “things of this world”, but in walking the path of the saints. Find your way through the thickets of the brambles of this earthly life to the green pastures of the meadow settlement of the Mind of Christ and be glad. For we who were blind, now see; who were laden, are now unladen; who were dead, are now in the land of the living.

The reason we must renounce everything that gives us a mental and emotional “high” on the path of Christhood

My Beloveds, I (Maitreya Christos) spent many years prior to my admittance as a disciple of Christ, granted to me by the heavenly Father, attached to the world of form in all its many forms—and many of these forms seemed harmless enough at the time, such as to music, watching television and movies, coveting the election results, and so on. As you can always argue you can attain some spiritual benefit from these mediums, and certainly in many cases you can, such as learning a lesson on compassion from watching a movie on the brutality of violence and so forth—yet within all these forms the ego is able to get a foothold and use that medium to distract us from the spiritual path, to primarily use that medium to feel comforted (when God should be our only Comforter). Here the ego uses each of these mediums to seek a mental and emotional “high”, like a baby seeks when it sucks on a dummy. One can argue the dummy isn’t hurting the baby, but the dummy is a comforting “form”, just as is music, television, and movies and coveting the news and so on. These forms form part of the “things of this world” where the evil one keeps us on a roller-coaster ride of the highs and lows of this world; for why else would we engage in these mediums except to give us a “high” and to pacify us as our comforter. Yet we must come to understand that attaching ourself to any form—to seek fulfillment from it in this way—is the antithesis of the Spirit of Equanimity, one of the 18 Spirits of Christ.

For the Spirit of Equanimity is a flatline of the mind, where there is no mental or emotional high, but a perfect state of calm and inner peace of mind. **GOD IS ONLY PRESENT IN THIS PERFECT STATE OF PEACE OF MIND**—for a mental and emotional high is an agitation of the mind, albeit to many a comforting one, where our mind uses that form to replace God as our only Comforter. Be not fooled my beloveds, for the spirit of Antichrist comes in many forms to lure us away from worshipping solely God. And our eagerness to consume the wares of the evil one to replace our Perfect Devotion to God, delights the evil one, for he knows we have been fooled indeed. How many church assemblies of this day and age rev up their congregations into states of mental and emotional frenzy to give them a mental and emotional high—duped into believing they are feeding on the energy of Christ, they are in reality feeding on the Antichrist. **WAKE UP O BLIND FOLLOWERS OF CHRIST!**—for you have been duped indeed, if you allow your mind to be catapulted into the frenzied states of the Antichrist, the state of **ANTI-PEACE**. A cocaine addict enters the same frenzied state of mind before and during his mental and emotional “high”, but it is never the cocaine he is addicted to, **BUT** the mental and emotional high. And our addiction to this mental and emotional high we long for, to experience often subtly, through the many forms of the “things of this world” **IS** the devil-in-disguise which separates us from our perfect Unity with God. Think not the devil turns up on our doorstep with his calling card to announce his arrival, he does it through the disguise of his house of candy that he offers to God’s children Hansel and Gretel in the many varieties of candy cane of this world. **THUS WE MUST MAKE A DECISION ON THE PATH OF CHRIST**—to reach only for the perfect peace of God through the Spirit of Christ (the Spirit of Equanimity), or to continue to give our allegiance to the evil one through the manic spirit, the spirit of Antichrist. For it is this manic spirit—one of the 18 spirits of Antichrist—that we continually reach for until we do not, to excite the mental and emotional body through the many forms of the “things of this world”. My beloveds, only those who have renounced seeking a mental and emotional high from **ANY THING** in this world will qualify to join the flock of the Leighton Crichton Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. Think not I ask you to do something I have not done, or that Jesus Christ Himself has not done, or the Father Himself does not require of you to join him in perfect Oneness, “For you cannot drink of the cup of the Lord and the cup of demons.”

[1 Corinthians 10:21]





WWW.LEIGHTONCRICHTON.NET